



Gc  
929.2  
B274c  
1205984

M. L.

~~GENEALOGY~~ COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01200 4484

GENEALOGY

929.2

B274C







Barret





---

VOLUME III

---

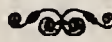
*Families of Virginia*

---

BARRET

---

GEORGE WARREN CHAPPELEAR  
Harrisonburg, Virginia



---

THE CAVALIER PRESS  
Harrisonburg, Virginia  
1934

---



COPYRIGHT, 1934  
BY  
George Warren Chappellear

*Quoted - \$15.00*

1205984

THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED

TO

MY MOTHER

NANNIE BARRET CHAPPELEAR

Whose life exemplified the graces  
and traditions of her family



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/barret00chap>



## CHAPTER I

### INTRODUCTION



THE EARLY records of many of the counties of Virginia were destroyed during the Civil War and many of the private records have been lost. For these reasons it is exceedingly difficult to compile the complete record of any family. This is especially true of the Barret family which lived in the earlier days in Hanover, James City, and Charles City counties, where both church and public records of that period are almost a total loss. It is for this reason that various scraps of data are first presented which may or may not be connected with this family in order to preserve them for future reference.

An account of a Barret family is given in *Hakluyt*, Vol. 3, page 187, in which it is stated that Captain Robert Barret who served as Master of the *Jesus*, flagship of Admiral Sir John Hawkins, which sailed from Plymouth, England, October, 1567, in company with a fleet of five other ships. Another of these six ships was commanded by Francis Drake. William Barret, son of Captain Robert Barret, was born in Wales June 22, 1566, and died in 1642. William Barret married Dorothy Payne and lived in London and was a member of the London Company which sent the first colonists to Virginia. It is not certain whether or not this William Barret came to Virginia but he had a son also named William who was born August 20, 1632, and died in July 1705. This second William is said to have married Anne, daughter of Governor Ludwell of North Carolina, who was born in 1651 and died in 1710. It is claimed that the first Charles Barret of Hanover and Louisa was the son of William and Anne Ludwell Barret but no authority or documentary proof is given.

In *Hening's Statutes at Large* it is stated that Captain William Barret of James City County was dead before 1677 when his "son and heir" James Barret and Mary, his wife, made a deed to Maj. Wm. White of that county. This first William Barret was a Burgess for James City County from 1644 to 1649 and lived at Barret's Ferry. In the *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. VII., page 202, it is stated that William Barret, son of William Barret of the Ferry was a student at William and Mary College in 1755. This younger William Barret of the Ferry died in 1789 leaving a

son, William E. Barret, and a number of daughters. Chancery papers at Williamsburg state that the Barret's Ferry plantation had been in the family for generations. One writer makes the first Charles Barret of Hanover and Louisa a brother of William who died in 1789 but no proof is given to substantiate this claim.

Mr. Richard Aylett Barret stated in the *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. VI., page 205 that William Barret, warden of the London Company, had a son, Thomas Barret, who came to Virginia in the "Greate Abigaile" to superintend the building of ships and boats and established himself at Barret's Ferry. However, he does not give any genealogy from this Thomas.

Perhaps additional information may be found that will some day show what is the correct line of descent. If not, it is a matter of not great importance as Americans judge the worth of families more by the attainments of the more recent individuals than by the fame of some remote ancestry.

The Barret family is second to none in Virginia in its contributions to the civil and military life of the commonwealth and adhered to the highest standards of integrity and honor. The members of this family have intermarried with the best families of the state and have always been held in the highest esteem by Virginia society. In the Archives Department of the State Library in Richmond there is a manuscript history of the Dabney family written by the Rev. John Blair Dabney. The reverend gentleman was something of a muckraker but testified to the high standing of the Barret family in Hanover and Louisa Counties. The reader may judge for himself as to the inherent qualities of greatness of the individual members as their names are paraded across the pages of this book accompanied by the citations from the records.

If there be one weakness in this family it was a tendency to live too well and for the present rather than for the future. This, together with an abiding trust in the honor and integrity of their friends, love of sports and pleasures, and a generous hospitality, often brought their fortunes to a low ebb. When misfortune seemed about to overwhelm them the next generation would recoup their losses and a glorious time would be had again. Not always was this return of wealth due directly to their own efforts. The men in particular seemed to have a fascination for women and



usually chose a wife who was liberally endowed with worldly goods. Today their energies have been largely turned into the channels of business and their success there paralleled their success in society.

There is one item in this book which requires explanation. It will be noted that the name Barret is spelled with one t. Wherever a Barret wrote his own name in the original documents only the one t was used. Clerks often copied the name as Barrett thus adding the extra t and occasionally today some members of the Barret family who are not aware of the ancient and correct spelling have added the second t to conform to the general usage in the other and more numerous Barrett families. There is no relationship in America between the Barret and Barrett families. The former family is very jealous of the one t as the distinguishing characteristic of their family. It is hoped that the Barrets who have fallen into the error of using the tt ending will correct this and revert to the one t so as to maintain their identity. The correct spelling has been used throughout this book.

## CHAPTER II

## EARLY HISTORY



THE definite history of the Barret family of Virginia begins with Charles Barret who married Mary Chiswell, daughter of Charles Chiswell of Hanover County. There was a Charles Barret of Barret's Neck, James City County, 1732. (See *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. IV., page 372). This Charles Barret was of the family of Barret's Ferry and was probably a son of William Barret. The destruction of the James City County records as well as those of Hanover County makes it impossible to identify this Charles Barret with the Charles Barret who married Mary Chiswell. Indeed absolute proof is lacking that Charles Barret married Mary Chiswell but the evidence to that effect is strong. In 1716 Charles Chiswell, of Hanover County, on behalf of Mrs. Mary Barret offered to undertake the keeping of the William and Mary College table at a cost of eleven pounds per annum. The will of Mrs. Mary Barret which was made in 1745 was witnessed by Esther Chiswell, probably a sister of Mrs. Barret. Charles Barret witnessed a deed in 1735 from Charles Chiswell to John Chiswell in Hanover. Chiswell is a name handed down in the Barret family to the present day. In the absence of other official records, due to the burning of the Hanover wills, these facts should constitute a strong presumption that Mary Chiswell was the wife of Charles Barret.

The will of Mrs. Mary Barret was made in Hanover County where she then lived December 3, 1745, but as she owned land in Louisa County, it was proved in that county February 24, 1746, by the oath of Esther Chiswell. This will has been mutilated by the years of handling to which *Will Book 1* has been subjected. It is quoted below:

## WILL OF MRS. MARY BARRET

Know all men by these presents that I,, Mary Barret of St. Martin's Parish in Hanover County, being in my . . . . . uncertainty of human life, have thought fit to make my . . . . . making void all former wills whatsoever . . . . . bequeath to my son Charles Barret and his Heirs . . . . . slaves. Viz. Kitty, Tomy, Betty and Casar and all

my other Estate but what is given in this Will after mentioned. Item.—I will and bequeath to my Son Robert Barret ten pounds and half my cattle. Item.—I will and bequeath to my Daughter Ann Dabney for her life six negroes Viz. Lucy, Nan, Ben, Judith, John & George and that she have the disposition at her death of three of the above mentioned negroes Viz. Lucy, Nan, & Ben and the increase of the said Lucy but in Case the said Ann Dabney should die without will my will is the sd negroes go to the Heirs of her Body . . . for ever. I also will and bequeath to my sd Daughter all my wearing Cloths & also what Necessarys of Goods assigned for my wearing that shall arrive from England after my Death also half of the Goods that shall arrive at the same time for familys use. Item.—I will and bequeath to my grandson William Dabney after my Daughters's Death one negro named John to him and his Heirs forever. Item.—I will and bequeath to my Grand Daughter Mary Dabney after my Daughter's Decease one Negro named Judith & her increase to her and her Heirs forever. Item.—I will and bequeath to my Grandson George Dabney after my Daughter's Decease one Negro named George to him and his Heirs for ever. Item.—I make constitute and appoint my Son Charles Barret Executor of this my last will & Testament as witness my Hand and Seal this 3rd day of December, 1745.

Mary Barret (Seal)

Signed Sealed & Delivered in presence of

Esther Chiswell

Joseph King

At a Court for Louisa County on the 24th day of Febry., 1746, then was this day proved by the oath of Esther Chiswell

Whereas in my will before mentioned I have given my Son Charles Barret . . . part of my Estate in consideration of disbursements of money and . . . made by him for my use but if my said Son after my Decease produce an account or bring any charges against my Estate for my aforesaid . . . my will is that ye part of my Estate

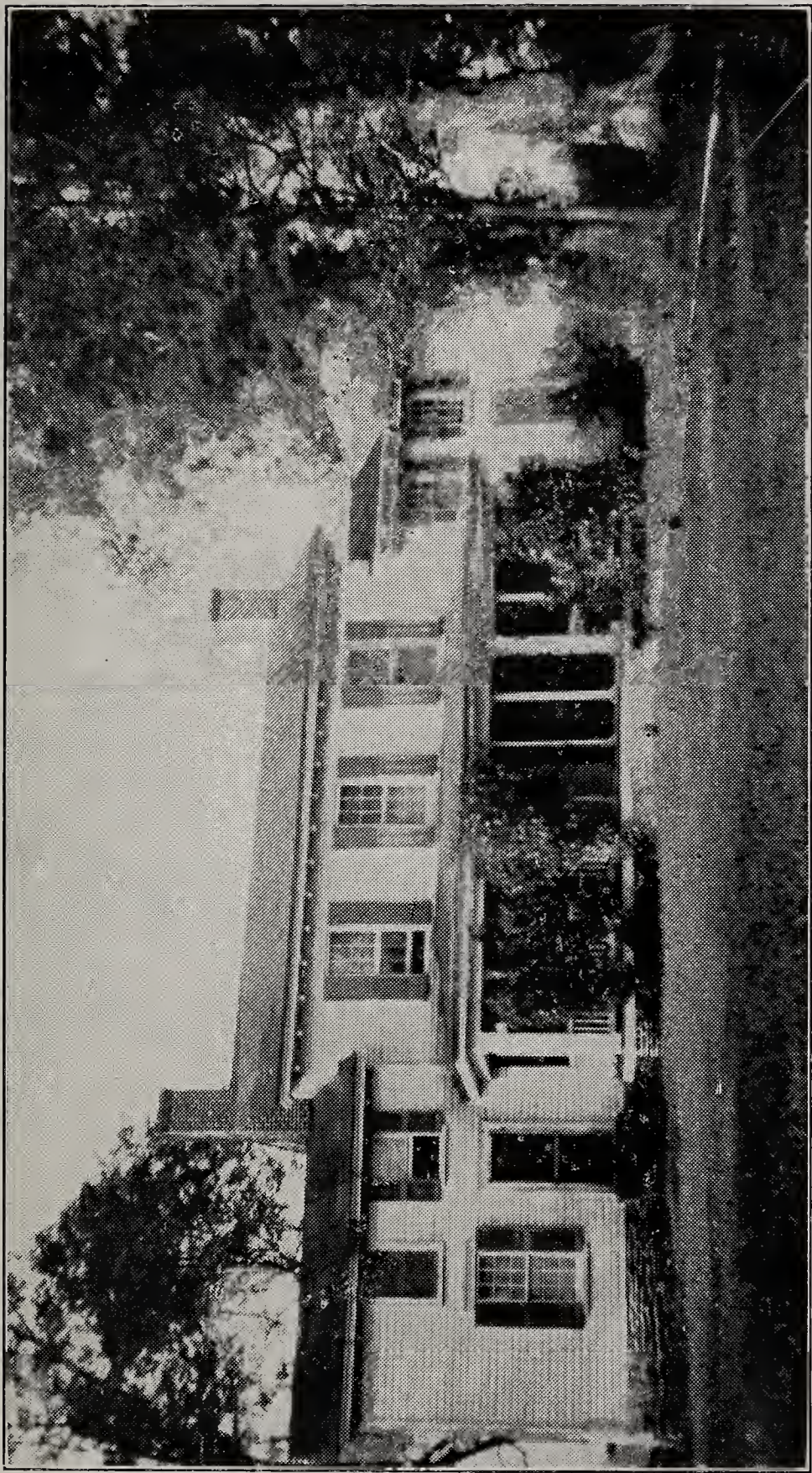


given to him by this . . . . . to the legacy given in this my will to my Son Robert Barret . . . . and on my Son Charles Barret proving his account it to be satisfied out of this Estate and that what shall remain to be equally divided between . . . . . Sons & my Son Robert Barret is appointed Executor of this with my Son Charles Barret. Witness my Hand and Seal this 3rd day of December . . . .

No further data is available concerning Charles and Mary Barret but the will of Mrs. Mary Barret enables us to begin the genealogy of this family.

1. Charles Barret (1) of Hanover County married Mary, daughter of Charles Chiswell of Hanover County. He died before his wife and left three children:
2. Charles Barret (2) of Louisa who married Mary Leigh
3. Rev. Robert Barret (2) of Hanover
4. Ann Barret (2) who married Col. William Dabney





THE HERMITAGE





## CHAPTER III

## LINE OF CHARLES BARRET OF LOUISA



AN OLD account of this family was given the author by Mrs. Alice Moon of Richmond. It was written by her mother, Juliana Pendleton, as dictated by Elizabeth (Barret) Pendleton, wife of Dr. Madison Pendleton, and is quoted below:

“My great grandfather was Charles Barret who had a large grant of land given him under the Crown when it was a wilderness, now known as Louisa County. Robert Barret, I imagine, was the brother of my great grandfather Charles as he afterwards settled nearby and was known as Parson Barret (as Episcopal clergymen were so often called in those days). There was a Dr. Robert Barret who settled nearby. I imagine he was the son of Parson Robert Barret as he called my grandfather cousin.

“Parson Barret owned the glebe about one mile from my home which was known as the Hermitage and was the first settled place known now as Louisa County. The Hermitage was also the home of John Barret (my grandfather) who was one of the sons of the first Charles Barret. My mother died when I was a baby and I was raised by my grandparents and here at the Hermitage I have lived all my life and here my remains will be laid to rest in the old family cemetery where the first Barrets were buried

“Before the Revolution my grandfather was a merchant in the city of Richmond and after the Revolutionary War he was the mayor of the city of Richmond and was elected to that office three times.

“My great grandfather’s oldest son was named Charles Barret and was a Colonel in the Revolutionary War. His next son was my grandfather John Barret and his third son was William Barret who was wounded at Guilford Court House and lived only a few years. The fourth son was Chiswell Barret who never married. He was in the Revolutionary War and his health broke down under the hardships of the war and he lived only a short time.

“One of Parson Barret’s daughters married a Winston. My grandfather’s oldest brother, Charles Barret, was the great grand-

father of Dr. Robert L. Barret of Louisa whose mother was a Crawford (a cousin of mine) and a sister of Robert Crawford who married a Miss Vanderbilt.

"In the cemetery here are buried the oldest Barrets who settled in this country and my home here, the Hermitage, was the first settlement in this region of country and my grandfather used to tell me that he had to pen his cows to keep the wolves from eating them up and that no one would venture to milk the cows without first firing off a gun to scare away the wolves from the pen. If I live to see the 23rd of August I will be eighty-eight years old."

The author also received a very kind letter from Miss Mary Unity Pendleton of Indian Rock, Virginia, accompanied by a copy of her family records. These are reproduced below:

Indian Rock, Va.,  
September, 1932.

Mr. G. W. Chappellear,  
Harrisonburg, Va.

Dear Sir:

Your letter of Sept. 5th asking for data of the Barret family of Virginia is before me. Of course you know that there are two families of this name in Virginia. The ancestry of the *Barret* family came to Virginia directly from England and I have always understood that the ancestors of the *Barrett* family came to Virginia from New England.

You will see from my records that Charles Barret who died in 1771 married Mary Leigh. There is no record of the father or mother of this Charles but in the family his mother was thought to have been Mary Chiswell.

My grandmother was Elizabeth Kimbrough Barret, daughter of Peter Strachan Barret and Sara Kimbrough. She married Dr. Madison Pendleton of Cuckoo, Louisa County, Virginia. Her home was "Hermitage", the original home of Charles and Mary Leigh Barret. This home was built about 1730. My grandmother inherited it from her great aunt, Mary Barret, daughter of Charles and Mary Leigh Barret. She told me that it was a royal grant but that the papers connected with the grant and also con-



necting the Barret family with their English ancestry were burned some years ago when the old Hanover records were destroyed. Those who have tried to get the missing link connecting with the English ancestry have not done so. I hope you will be successful.

The Hermitage was the only home preserved though others were close. I have heard my grandmother speak of an Alexander Barret and a Dr. Robin Barret. At that time the glebe was very near. At the time it was settled wolves were so numerous that all cattle had to be housed at night. Deer came to drink from a stream a short distance in front of the house and close by was a knoll where they would stop and lick the earth. It was called deer lick and was supposed to have saline properties.

I have written these details thinking that some of the descendants might be interested. I hope that you will be successful in getting all needed information and find the missing link.

Most respectfully,

Mary Unity Pendleton

With this letter Miss Pendleton enclosed ten pages of family records and history which are quoted later in connection with the individuals to whom they refer.

Charles Barret was coroner for Louisa County in 1743 according to *The Virginia Journal of Biography and History*, Vol. XVI, page 126, which quotes the following order in council:

"At a Council held at the Capitol June 10, 1741, the Governor was pleased to appoint the following persons Coroners for Louisa County: Robert Lewis, Richard Johnson, Charles Barret."

The parish register of Fredericksville Parish, Louisa County, lists Charles Barret as a member of the vestry June 10, 1742, and as church warden September 22, 1751. Deed Book A, page 531, Louisa County, contains a copy of his bond as sheriff of that county June 27, 1749. His daughter, Mary Barret in her will recorded in 1835 in Will Book 12, page 286, Louisa County, referred to him as "My father the late Col. Charles Barret of Louisa." He served in the French and Indian war as shown by the land bounty warrants in the Land Office, Richmond, Virginia. Charles Barret also represented Louisa County in the House of Burgesses in 1742. (See *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. VIII,

page 249.) The *Virginia Colonial Register* is authority also for the fact that he served as burgess 1742-1748-9 and 1756-8.

Charles Barret and John Cosby were granted 400 acres of land in Hanover County, Virginia, September 28, 1730. (Land Grant Book 13, page 501.) On the same date they were granted an additional 400 acres adjoining the former grant on both sides of the South Fork of Little River. (Land Grant Book 13, page 510.) On September 28, 1730, they were granted 800 acres adjoining the former grants. (Land Grant Book 14, page 39.) On September 7, 1733, John Cosby sold his interest to Charles Barret and a new grant to the latter was issued September 4, 1735, for the entire 1600 acres in Hanover County on both sides of the South Fork of Little River, adjoining Capt. Overton, Carr, etc. (Land Grant Book 16, page 244.) At this time Louisa County had not been formed from Hanover and this tract of land was situated in what was to be Louisa County in 1742.

The will of Charles Barret is recorded in *Will Book 2*, page 107, Louisa County, Virginia, as follows:

#### WILL OF CHARLES BARRET

In the name of God Amen. I Charles Barret being in my Perfect Sences but Knowing the Uncertainty of Human life, have thought it fit to make this my last Will and Testament making Void all Others Whatsoever. Imprimis.—I will and bequeath to my Brother and his Heirs forever all that tract of Land Surveyed by Mr. Watson he allowing Forty five Pounds a Hundred but as I am certain Watson made a Great Mistake, I desire that it may be Run Over by Mr. John Hawkins to ascertain the Quantity. Item.—I will and bequeath to my beloved wife Mary Barret all my Estate Real and Personal after my debts are paid Except my share in the Royal Company's Grant which I leave to be Equally Divided among all my children. Item.—I make Constitute and appoint my Brother Robt. Barret and my wife Mary Barret Executor and Executrix of this my last Will and Testament as Witness my Hand and Seal this 10th September, 1770.

Chas. Barret

Recorded, June 10, 1771.

The will of his wife, Mary Barret, is recorded in *Will Book 5*, page 245, Louisa County, Virginia, as follows:



## WILL OF MARY BARRET

In the name of God, Amen. I, Mary Barret, of the County of Louisa do make and ordain this my last will and testament, as follows (Viz.) First recommending my soul to Almighty God who gave it in hopes after departure from this body he will through the merits of our Blessed Savior receive it unto everlasting life. My worldly estate which it hath pleased God to endow me with, I give and bequeath as follows (Viz.) Item, I give and bequeath to my son Charles Barret that part of my land whereon he now lives, that is to say a line run from Robert Barret's line to Robert Harris' so as to include his plantation now enclosed. All that part of land between the said Barret and Harris' to the main County road, to him and his heirs forever. Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter Ann Barret two negroes (Viz.) Lucy and Squire to her and her heirs forever. Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary Barret two negroes (Viz.) Harry and Matildy, to her and her heirs forever. Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth Barret two negroes (Viz.) Doll and Ben to her and her heirs forever. Item. I desire that all the rest of my estate, both real and personal, be sold to discharge the debts of my deceased husband and my own any if any overplus, to be equally divided amongst my four sons, William, James, Chiswell, and Thomas. Lastly, I appoint my two sons Charles and John executors of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 6th Nov., 1784

Mary Barret (Seal)

Signed, sealed, and delivered in presence of

Barbara Barret

Robert Barret

Mary Crutchfield

Recorded 14th day of February, 1785.

Mrs. Eugene Pendleton of Cuckoo, Louisa County, Virginia, has in her possession the Pendleton family Bible which contains the Barret and Pendleton family records. She very graciously allowed them to be copied and they appear below in the order in which they were written:

Chs. Barret (my grandfather) died 29th March, 1771  
 Mary Barret (his wife who was Mary Leigh) died 1784 in Nov.

*Their Children*

Chs. Barret born Feby 5th, 1742  
 Robt. Barret born Octr. 2nd, 1743  
 Ann Barret born Decr. 12, 1744  
 John Barret born May 19th, 1748  
 Mary Barret born Septr. 14th, 1750. Died Oct. 20th, 1835  
 Wm. Barret born Febry. 7th, 1753  
 Jas. Barret born Decr. 18th, 1754  
 Chiswell Barret born Decr. 21st, 1756  
 Elizabeth Barret born Decr. 8th, 1759  
 Thos. Barret born Septr. 7th, 1761

*Deaths*

Chs. Barret died March 29th, 1771  
 Jas. Barret died March 17, 1789  
 Chiswell Barret died July 5th, 1790  
 Wm. Barret died July 13th, 1792  
 Ann Barret died April 13th, 1806  
 John Barret died June 9th, 1830

Chs. Barret

Grandson of the first named Charles Barret & son of John  
 John Barret and Mary Strachan were married 11th Feb. 1774.  
 Mary Barret, born Nov. 3, 1774

*Their Children*

Mary Barret, born Nov. 3, 1774  
 Chas. Barret, born 21st Dec., 1776  
 Elizabeth Strachan Barret, born 2nd Dec., 1778  
 John Brodie Barret, born 1st May, 1780  
 John Strachan Barret, born 18th June, 1784  
 Peter Strachan Barret, born 22nd Sept., 1785  
 Wm. Barret, born 29th Nov., 1786  
 James Barret, born 18th Sept., 1788  
 Sallie F., wife of Peter S. Barret, 6th March, 1809  
 Mary Barret, wife of John Barret, 19th Sept., 1825  
 John Barret, 9th June, 1830

- Mary Barret, sister of J. Barret, 20th Octr., 1835  
Jas. Madison Pendleton, son of John Pendleton and Elizabeth his wife, 30th Apl. 1843  
Peter S. Barret, father of E. K. Pendleton, 5th Dcr., 1850  
John B. Pendleton, oldest son of M. Pendleton and E. K. Pendleton, his wife, 10th July, 1861  
Philip H. Pendleton, youngest son of M. Pendleton and E. K. Pendleton, his wife, 12th May, 1864  
Julia Madison Pendleton, daughter of W. B. and Juliana Pendleton, died 27th March, 1878, age 2 years and 6 months  
Dr. Madison Pendleton died 18th May, 1872  
Susan M., wife of E. S. Pendleton, died 18th April, 1879  
Edmund Littleton, son of Dr. E. S. and S. W. Pendleton, died Aug. 12, 1885  
John Barret, son of Dr. Eugene and Bettie B. Pendleton, died 28th June, 1888  
Broadie Herndon, son of A. R. and L. C. Pendleton, died June 8th, 1892  
Bessie Kimbrough, daughter of W. B. and Juliana Pendleton, died June 2nd, 1879  
Elizabeth Kimbrough, daughter of C. K. and Lucie C. Pendleton, born 28th Decr., 1879  
John Barret, son of Dr. Eugene and Bettie B. Pendleton, born 26th Aug., 1881  
Mary Washington, daughter of C. K. and Lucie C. Pendleton, born Decr., 20th, 1881  
Eugene Barbour, son of Dr. Eugene and Betty B. Pendleton, born June 1st, 1885  
Edmund Littleton, son of Dr. E. S. and S. W. Pendleton, born Sept. 29th, 1884  
Edmund Strachan, son of Dr. E. S. and S. W. Pendleton, born Decr. 20th, 1886  
Littleton Flippo, son of Dr. E. S. and Sallie W. Pendleton, born Sept. 16, 1888  
Chas. Kimbrough, son of C. K. and S. C. Pendleton, born Sept. 18, 1885  
Harry Leigh, son of C. K. and L. C. Pendleton, born June 30th, 1888  
Broadie Herndon, son of C. K. and L. C. Pendleton, born Oct. 8th, 1891



*Marriages*

Madr. Pendleton and Elizabeth K. Barret on the 17th Decr., 1829  
 Edmund S. Pendleton and Susan M. Trice on 7th Decr., 1854  
 John B. Pendleton and Sallie A. Meredith on 16th Decr., 1858  
 Wm. B. Pendleton and Juliana Meredith on May 3rd, 1870  
 Chas. K. Pendleton and Lucy T. Chandler, 11th March, 1875  
 Dr. Eugene Pendleton and Bettie B. Pendleton, 9th Sept., 1880  
 Edmund S. Pendleton and Sallie W. Flippo, married 19th Dec., 1883

*Births*

Madison Pendleton 9th Jany., 1809  
 Elizabeth K. Pendleton, his wife, 23d Aug. 1807  
 John B. Pendleton, 21st Octr., 1830  
 Edmund S. Pendleton, 9th May, 1833  
 Charles K. Pendleton, 30th Novr., 1835  
 Wm. B. Pendleton, 12th Jany., 1838  
 Joseph Madison Pendleton, 3rd July, 1840  
 Philip Henry Pendleton, Apr. 4, 1842  
 Mary Unity Pendleton, daughter of E. S. Pendleton, 28th Jany., 1858  
 Bettie B., daughter of J. B. Pendleton, 28th Apl., 1860  
 James M. Pendleton, son of E. S. Pendleton, born 13th Feby., 1861  
 John Henry Pendleton, son of E. S. Pendleton, born 2th June, 1867  
 Philip Henry Pendleton, son of Wm. B. Pendleton, born March 5, 187—  
 Catherine Kimbrough Pendleton, daughter of Edmund S. Pendleton, born Sept. 5th, 1872  
 Alice Overton Pendleton, daughter of William B. and Juliana Pendleton, born March 6th, 1873  
 Julia M. Pendleton, daughter of Wm. B. and Juliana Pendleton, born Sept. 24th, 1875  
 Elizabeth K. Pendleton, daughter of Wm. B. and Juliana Pendleton, born Decr. 20th, 1877  
 Wm. Barret, son of Wm. B. and Juliana Pendleton, born 12th Febr., 1880  
 Madison Pendleton, son of C. K. and Lucie Pendleton, born March 27th, 1871  
 Thomas Chandler Pendleton, son of C. K. and Lucie L. Pendleton, born 5th April, 1878  
 Susie Strachan, daughter of E. S. Pendleton and M. Pendleton, born Feb. 18th, 1877

In the large walled cemetery at the Hermitage are a number of graves many of which are marked with headstones. The inscriptions were copied in order to preserve the records they bear.

Sacred  
to the memory  
of  
MARY BARRET  
daughter of Chas. Barret  
and Mary Leigh, his wife  
Born Sept. 14th, 1750  
Died Oct. 20th, 1835  
"Blessed are the pure in heart  
for they shall see God."

In memory  
of  
MARY BARRET  
wife of  
JOHN BARRET  
and daughter of  
DR. PETER STRACHAN  
a native of Scotland  
departed this life  
in the County of Louisa, Va.,  
on the 19th of Septr., 1825  
aged 77 years

ELIZABETH KIMBROUGH  
PENDLETON

Relict of  
Dr. Madison Pendleton  
Born Aug. 23, 1807  
Died May 27, 1898

JOHN B. PENDLETON

Born  
Oct. 21, 1830  
Died  
July 10, 1861

ELIZABETH OVERTON  
HOLLADAY

Born  
Jany. 13, 1850  
Died  
May 5, 1855

SALLY K. HOLLADAY

Relict of  
WALLER HOLLADAY  
Born Feb. 9, 1816  
Died Aug. 10, 1888

In memory  
of

JOHN BARRET

For many years a merchant  
in the City of Richmond, Va.,  
and at one time Mayor of the City  
afterwards a resident of  
the County of Louisa where he  
departed this life  
on the 9th of June, 1830  
in the 83rd year  
of his age

DR. M. PENDLETON

Born  
Jan. 9th, 1809  
Died  
May 18th, 1872

SALLIE A.

Widow of

JOHN B. PENDLETON

Born Nov. 15, 1839  
Died Dec. 25, 1889

2. Colonel Charles Barret (2) was probably the eldest son of Charles Barret (No. 1) and Mary Chiswell Barret as he was mentioned first in the will of his mother. He died at the



Hermitage in Louisa County on March 29, 1771, as shown in the Pendleton Bible records. These records also state that he married Mary Leigh. She died in 1784-1785 as shown by her will.

Charles Barret received several grants of land in Louisa County near the present village of Cuckoo whereon he established his seat which he called the Hermitage about 1730-1735. Charles Barret and John Cosbie were granted 400 acres of land on both sides of the South Fork of Little River in Hanover County by Governor William Gooch on September 18, 1730, *Land Book* 13, page 501. John Cosby and Charles Barret were granted 400 acres of land adjoining the land of the said Barret and Cosbie by Governor William Gooch on September 28, 1730, *Land Book* 13, page 510. On the latter date John Cosbie and Charles Barret of Hanover County were granted an additional 400 acres, *Land Book* 14, page 39. On September 4, 1735, Charles Barret was granted 1,600 acres of land in Hanover County on both sides of the South Fork of Little River, adjoining Captain Overton, Carr, etc., "Being 400 acres of a former grant to John Cosbie & said Barret, 800 acres being a former grant to said John Cosbie & said Barret, and 400 acres ditto." John Cosby sold his interest to Charles Barret on September 7, 1735, by a deed recorded in Hanover County. This land was located in what is now Louisa County which was formed from Hanover County in 1742.

Colonel Charles Barret served in the French and Indian War and received the land bounty for his services. See *French and Indian Bounty Warrants*, Vol 1, page 230, Virginia Historical Society.

Col. Charles Barret was a member of the vestry of Fredericksville Parish, Louisa County in 1742. He was a member of the House of Burgesses from the formation of the county in 1742 to 1749 according to the *Virginia Colonial Register*. He served as sheriff of that county beginning with the year 1749. His bond as sheriff is recorded in Deed Book A, page 351, and was dated June 27, 1749, with John Chiswell and Robert Barret as securities. He later served as a burgess in 1756-1758.

Col. Charles Barret and Mary Leigh Barret had the following large family:

5. Charles Barret (3), born February 5, 1742
  6. Robert Barret (3), born October 2, 1743
  7. Ann Barret (3), born December 12, 1744, and died April 13, 1806
  8. John Barret (3), born May 19, 1748, and died June 9, 1830
  9. Mary Barret (3), born Sept. 14, 1750, and died Oct. 20, 1835
  10. William Barret (3), born Feb. 7, 1753, and died July 13, 1792
  11. James Barret (3), born Dec. 18, 1754, and died March 17, 1789
  12. Chiswell Barret (3), born Dec. 21, 1756, and died July 5, 1790
  13. Elizabeth Barret (3), born Dec. 8, 1759
  14. Thomas Barret (3), born Sept. 7, 1761
5. Colonel Charles Barret (3), son of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born at the Hermitage February 5, 1742. He married Elizabeth Clough as evidenced by a license which was issued in Louisa County November 5, 1770. Consent to this marriage was given by L. Temple as guardian for Elizabeth Clough. Mrs. Anne Keene Barret also stated that her late husband, Dr. R. L. Barret, said that he was descended from the Clough family and from Col. Charles Barret.

Elizabeth Clough was a sister of Mary Clough as is shown by a deed of gift from Charles Barret to his daughter, Mary Barret, and which is recorded in *Deed Book G*, page 314, Louisa County, and which is quoted below:

This Indenture made this first day of September, one thousand seven hundred and ninety-three Between Charles Barret of the County of Louisa and Parish of Trinity of the one part and Mary Barret, Daughter of the said Charles Barret of the other part. Witnesseth that the said Charles Barret for and in Consideration of the love and affection of him, the said Charles, for her, the said Mary, and in further Consideration of a Legacy of Twenty pounds Currency left the said Mary Barret by her aunt, Mary Clough, and of which Legacy the said Charles has had the use, hath given, Bargained, Sold and delivered, & do by these presents, give, bargain, sell, make over & confirm unto the said Mary Barret and to her heirs and assigns forever a negro girl named Charlotte, together with all her future





GEORGE WARREN CHAPPELEAR, SR.  
NANNIE BARRET CHAPPELEAR





increase; the title to which Negro the said Charles does by these presents warrant and will forever defend. In testimony whereof the said Charles hath hereunto set his hand, and affixed his Seal the day and year above written.

Charles Barret (Seal)

In the *French and Indian War Bounty Warrants*, Vol. 1, page 230, Richmond, Virginia, is to be found Bounty Warrant No. 591 which reads as follows:

"At a court for Louisa County, Feby. 14th, 1780.

"It appears to the Court by the oath of Capt. Wm. Phillips that Chas. Barret enlisted and served as a Lieutenant in his company of Volunteer Rangers in the year 1763 and was legally discharged and that the sd Barret on his oath declares that he never before proved such service or obtained any land in Consideration thereof under the King of Great Britain's Proclamation of 1763, which is ordered to be certified: Ordered that the Clk of this Court Certify that the sd Capt. Phillips declared on Oath that he had not a Commission but was directed by the then Governor to raise a Company of Volunteers as the call was pressing he had not time to apply for a Commission.

"A Copy test

"John Nelson Clk

"Col. Charles Barret's Certificate."

No will was found in Louisa County of Colonel Charles Barret but fortunately the following court record supplied the names of his children and some of his grandchildren:

At a Court of Quarterly Session for Louisa County on Monday the 13th day of August, 1821.

Charles Barret

against

Alexander Barret; Elizabeth Barret; Overton Winston, Elizabeth Winston (who said Elizabeth and Overton are of age twenty-one years), Caswell Winston, Chisle Winston, Martha Winston, and Joseph Winston, who said Caswell, Chisle, Martha, and Joseph are infants of tender years and heirs of Mary Winston, Decd., who was Mary Barret, by Anthony Winston, their guardian, etc.

Estate of Charles Barret held in account with Alex M. Barret, Adm.

\$153.08	due Chs. Barret
153.08	due Elizabeth Barret
25.51	due Overton Winston
25.51	due Elizabeth Winston
102.06	due Anthony Winston, Guardian
<hr/>	
\$459.24	

N. W. Winston also wrote this note in his Bible:

“My grandfather on my father’s side was Anthony Winston, near Cuckoo, Louisa County. My grandmother on father’s side was Miss Barret, sister of Charles Barret of Mount Airy, where I now live in this year of our Lord, 1905.”

In addition to the four children mentioned above, Col. Charles Barret had another son named William Barret who died without issue before his father as is shown by his will which is recorded in *Will Book 5*, page 587, Louisa County, Virginia:

#### WILL OF WILLIAM BARRET

In the presence of God, Amen,—I, William Barret, being of sound mind do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament. Imprimis, It is my will and desire that all my just debts be paid. Item, I give all my interest in Superior, a stud horse, being one half, to my brother, Charles Barret, to him and his heirs forever. Item, I give my riding horse to my sister Elizabeth Barret to her and her heirs forever. Item, I give my interest in two hundred acres of land in the County of Woodford and State of Kentucky to my brother, Alexander Barret, and sister, Elizabeth Barret, to them and their heirs forever. I give all my books to my brother, Charles Barret, to him and his heirs forever. Item, I give my watch, seal, etc., to my sister Elizabeth Barret. Item, all the rest and residue of my estate I give jointly to my brothers, Charles and Alexander Barret, and my sister, Elizabeth Barret, to them and their heirs forever. I have omitted to will any part of my property to my respected and beloved Father only because I know he needs it not and that the disposition that I have made of it is such as will be satisfactory to him. Lastly, I constitute and appoint my brother,



Charles Barret, and my friends, Ralph S. Sandridge and Nicholas Poindexter, executors of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all former wills. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand this 2nd day of September, 1815.

Wm. Barret (Seal)

Signed, sealed, and declared to be the last will and testament of William Barret in presence of

Andrew Kean

Meredith Fox

Recorded 11th day of September, 1815

It can be seen from the foregoing evidence that Col. Charles Barret and Elizabeth Clough Barret were the parents of five children:

15. William Torrence Barret (4) who was born Feb. 7, 1787, (See *Douglas Register*, page 118.) He died in September, 1815
  16. Captain Charles Barret (4) who married Ann Meriwether Johnson
  17. Alexander Barret (4) who married Sarah Morrison
  18. Elizabeth Barret (4)
  19. Mary Barret (4) who married Anthony Winston
7. Ann Barret (3), daughter of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born December 12, 1744, and died April 13, 1806. She evidently died unmarried as Charles Barret, her administrator, presented an inventory of the estate of Ann Barret on June 13, 1808. *Will Book 5*, page 286, Louisa County, Virginia.
8. John Barret (3), son of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born May 19, 1744, and died June 9, 1830, at the Hermitage. The inscription on his headstone states that he was three times mayor of the city of Richmond in the latter part of the nineteenth century. He served in the Revolutionary War in the 10th Virginia Regiment under Captain Thomas Blackwell. The records of the War Department show that he enlisted December 24, 1776, for a term of three years. Colonel Blackwell receipted for the pay of John Barret as a soldier in the infantry on March 14, 1785. He moved from Richmond to the Hermitage about 1800.

John Barret married Mary Strachan, daughter of the Rev. Peter Strachan, on February 11, 1774. Rev. Peter Strachan married Miss Brodie. Mrs. Moon of Richmond has an account of the Strachan family that was written by Mrs. E. K. Pendleton, granddaughter of John Barret. This account is quoted below:

"Parson James Ogilvie, an Episcopal clergyman, married a Miss Strachan who was the daughter of Peter Strachan, of Scotland and sister to Mary Barret, wife of John Barret.

"When the Revolutionary War was over, Parson Ogilvie, who was loyal to the Crown, returned to Scotland, leaving his family in Richmond with my grandfather above named. She died in Richmond and he never returned to this country. His only daughter, Mary Ogilvie, married Dr. Cringan, died in Richmond, and was buried in old St. John's churchyard on Church Hill. My aunt, Mary Berkeley, was buried there just across the walk and opposite her.

"Dr. Peter Strachan, my great grandfather, had three daughters. One married Colonel Hall, of Westmoreland County, one married Parson Ogilvie, and one married John Barret."

John and Mary Strachan Barret had the following eight children:

20. Mary Barret (4), born November 3, 1774
21. Charles Barret (4), born Dec. 21, 1776
22. Elizabeth Strachan Barret (4), born Dec. 2, 1778, and died Aug. 1785
23. John Brodie Barret (4), born May 1, 1780, and died July, 1781
24. Dr. John Strachan Barret (4), born June 18, 1782, and died Nov. 1, 1856, leaving a daughter, Mary Woodson
25. Peter Strachan Barret (4), born Sept. 22, 1785, and died Dec. 5, 1850
26. William Barret (4), born Nov. 29, 1786, and died Jan. 20, 1870
27. James Barret (4), born Sept. 18, 1788, and died March, 1789



9. Mary Barret (3), daughter of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born September 14, 1750, and died October 20, 1835, in Fluvanna County. Her will is recorded in Louisa County in *Will Book* 12, page 286. She is named in her will as "Mary Barret of the County of Fluvanna, late of the County of Louisa." The following individuals are also named in this will: "My father, the late Colo. Charles Barret of Louisa . . . ; my nephews, Charles Barret, John S. Barret, Peter S. Barret, and William Barret, sons of my late brother, John Barret . . . ; Mary Ann Mallory, daughter of my nephew, Peter S. Barret . . . ; Mary Strachan Barret, daughter of Dr. John Strachan Barret . . . ; my nephew, William Barret . . . ; land in Boone and Fayette counties, Ohio, . . . ; and my deceased nephew, Nelson Berkeley, Jr."
10. William Barret (3), son of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born February 7, 1753, and died July 13, 1792, unmarried. Miss Mary Unity Pendleton states that he was a lieutenant under General Green in North Carolina during the Revolutionary War. He was wounded at the Battle of Guilford Court House and was brought to Richmond on a stretcher by his men. He rallied but never recovered entirely from his wounds.
11. James Barret (3), son of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born December 18, 1754, and died March 17, 1789, in Albemarle County, Virginia. His will is recorded in Albemarle County in *Will Book* 3, page 79, in which he mentioned the following relations: nephew James Barret, son of John Barret; nephew, James Barret, son of Thomas Barret; nephew, Peter Strachan Barret, son of John Barret; and brothers, John Barret and William Barret. This will was made February 16, 1789, and was recorded September, 1789.
12. Chiswell Barret (3), son of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born December 21, 1756, and died July 5, 1790, unmarried. The records of the War Department show that he served as "First Lieutenant of Dragoons, Nov. 29, 1783," and as "Lieutenant Paymaster of Cavalry, Virginia Line, Nov. 5, 1784." He was later promoted to captain as shown by the following certificate:

"I certify that Captain Chiswell Barret has served as an officer in Colonel Baylor's Regiment, Virginia Dragoons, from April, 1777, until February, 1786.

"July 16th, 1780.

"Wm. Barret

"Capt. Baylor's Dragoons"

13. Elizabeth Barret (3), daughter of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born December 8, 1759.
14. Thomas Barret (3), son of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 2) and Mary Leigh Barret, was born September 7, 1761. He was listed in the tax list for Louisa County in 1792. In 1789 James Barret of Albemarle County mentioned his nephew James Barret, son of Thomas Barret. The accounts of the estate of Thomas Barret of Amherst County were presented to the court for that county in 1794, *Will Book* 4, page 432. Charles L. Barret and Peter P. Thornton signed the bond of Charles L. Barret as guardian for James Barret, orphan of Thomas Barret, dated July 21, 1806, but the relationship of Charles L. Barret was not stated.

There was a chancery suit filed in Louisa County in October, 1806, under the title of Barret's heirs vs. Gamble's heirs that contains the following:

"Charles L. Barret, James Barret, and Ann Barret, infants of tender years, by Charles Barret, their next friend. That they are the only children and heirs of Thomas Barret who died inestate."

Thus it is evident that Thomas Barret had three children:

28. Charles L. Barret (4)

29. James Barret (4)

30. Ann Barret (4)

16. Captain Charles Barret (4), son of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 5) and Elizabeth Clough Barret, was born in 1779 or 1780 and is buried at Mount Airy in Louisa County. His headstone merely bears the inscription "Charles Barret, Departed this life in the 70th year of his age. He married Ann Merewether Johnson, daughter of Thomas Johnson, Jr., sheriff



of Louisa County. She was born February 9, 1776, and died in June, 1866, as shown by her headstone at Mount Airy.

Captain Charles Barret continued the military tradition of his family by serving in the War of 1812. His estate of Mount Airy is one of the finest in Louisa County and is now in the possession of his great granddaughter, Mrs. James E. Smith.

*Will Book* 12, page 248, Louisa County, bears a copy of an assignment made by Mrs. Nancy M. Barret of the slaves of her deceased husband, Charles Barret, and mentions their children, Patsy Barret, Thomas J. Barret, Lucy M. Smith, and William C. Barret. This assignment was dated February 12, 1849. The will of Mrs. Ann M. Barret is filed in Louisa County in *Will Book* 17, page 150. It was made September 6, 1865, and was recorded September 10, 1866. The legatees mentioned were Frank Smith, Betty Barret, Thomas W. Tolver, Thomas J. Barret, C. W. Barret, Lucy M. Smith, Charles Barret, Charles B. Smith and Ann M. Barret (daughter of C. M. Barret).

Charles and Ann Johnson-Barret had the following children:

31. Patsy Leigh Barret (5) who died unmarried at the age of thirty
  32. Thomas Johnson Barret (5), born July 4, 1809, and died Aug. 28, 1889
  33. William Chiswell Barret (5), born April 12, 1815
  34. Lucy Mary Barret (5) who married Thomas P. Smith
  35. Elizabeth Barret (5) who married Granville Bullock
17. Alexander M. Barret (4), son of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 5) and Elizabeth Clough Barret, married Sarah Starke Morrison, daughter of Major John Morrison. The license was issued in Louisa County on January 10, 1825. The author is indebted to Mrs. Solon Adams and Mrs. Estelle McGehee Barret for the list of descendants of this line.

Alexander M. and Sarah Morrison Barret had seven children:

36. Charles Brockenbrough Barret (5) who died unmarried in Richmond
37. Nannie Barret (5) who died young



38. Harriet Barret (5)) who married David D. Alcutt of Georgia
  39. Patty Barret (5) born in 1830 and married Dr. Ben Barret of Alabama. They have no children
  40. John William Barret (5), born in June, 1842, and died Feb. 8, 1906
  41. Royal Jefferson Barret (5), born in 1849 and died in 1913
  42. Mary Beckwith Barret (5) who died unmarried April 8, 1900
19. Mary Barret (4), daughter of Colonel Charles Barret (No. 5) and Elizabeth Clough Barret, married Anthony Winston, son of Samuel Winston. The license was issued in Louisa County, December 14, 1794. Mrs. Roberta Winston Smith very kindly supplied the records from the family Bible of her late father, Nathaniel W. Winston, which are given below:

*Bible Records of Nathaniel W. Winston*

My grandfather on my father's side was Anthony Winston, near Cuckoo, Louisa County. My grandmother on my father's side was Miss Barret, sister of Charles Barret of Mount Airy where I now live in this year of our Lord, 1905.

My grandmother on mother's side was a Nelson. My mother was a daughter of John H. Wheeler of Louisa County, near Beaver Dam Church, upper end of Louisa County.

N. W. Winston

*Marriages*

Leslie T. Wright of Caroline County and Myrtle A. Winston of Louisa County on Nov. 12th, 1884, at Mount Airy by Rev. A. G. Loving.

William C. B. Winston of Louisa County and Mary I. Goodwin of Louisa County on the 25th Dec., 1891 at Bethpage by Rev. L. A. Cutler.

James E. Smith of Louisa County and Roberta Natalie Winston of Louisa County on Nov. 10, 1897, at Mount Airy by Rev. J. M. Beadles.

W. H. Gravatt of Caroline County and Nannie Wheeler Winston of Louisa County on Feb. 9th, 1898, at Mount Airy by Rev. B. A. Williams.

*Births*

Myrtle Armetah Winston, Feb. 5, 1867  
William Chiswell Barret Winston, Aug. 27, 1868  
Nannie Wheeler Winston, Aug. 10, 1872  
Lucy Mary Winston, Nov. 1, 1874  
Thomas Peyton Winston, Dec. 26, 1875  
Rosa Lavina Winston, Aug. 19, 1877  
Roberta Natalie Winston, March 13, 1879  
Lillian Bell Winston, Aug. 17, 1880  
Nathaniel W. Winston, Aug. 18, 1882  
Charles Merewether Winston, July 18, 1884  
John Nelson Hudson Winston, Aug. 5, 1887

*Deaths*

N. W. Winston departed this life July 14, 1923

*Family History*

Nathaniel W. Winston, born Nov. 22, 1842  
Nannie M. Barret, born Feb. 8, 1846  
Lula T. Wright, Nov. 12, 1884  
Myrtle A. Winston, Nov. 12, 1884  
Barret Winston, Aug. 27, 1868  
Myrtle died Dec. 25, 1915 at Bowling Green, Caroline County

*Brothers and Sisters of N. W. Winston, Sr.*

William A. Winston, born January, 1830  
John N. Winston, born in 1831 and died in Texas  
Charles B. Winston, born Aug. 22, 1833  
N. W. Winston, Sr., born Nov. 22, 1842  
Mary E. Kent, *nee* Winston, born in 1848 and died in 1912  
E. G. Winston, born in 1850  
Madison Winston, born Feb. 1, 1840  
Lucy Ann Winston, born in 1846  
Bickerton Winston, born in 1844  
Chiswell Winston, born Feb., 1838  
Thomas Peyton Winston, born in 1852  
Overton Winston, died in infancy

This was, 1912, taken from the family Bible of James O. Winston was born in 1835.

The will of Anthony Winston is recorded in *Will Book 9*, page 196, Louisa County, Virginia. In it he mentioned his sons, John T. Winston, Overton Winston, Caswell Winston, Chissel Winston, and Joseph Winston, and two daughters, Martha and Betsy. Charles Barret was executor. This will was made August 2, 1832, and was recorded December 8, 1834.

This will shows that Anthony and Mary Barret Winston had the following children:

- 43. John T. Winston (5)
  - 44. Overton Winston (5)
  - 45. Caswell Winston (5)
  - 46. Chiswell Winston (5)
  - 47. Joseph Winston (5)
  - 48. Martha Winston (5)
  - 49. Elizabeth Winston (5)
20. Mary Barret (4), daughter of John Barret (No. 8) and Mary Strachan Barret, was born November 3, 1774. She probably married Nelson Berkeley and had at least one son:
- 50. Nelson Berkeley, Jr. (5)
21. Charles Barret (4), son of John Barret (No. 8) and Mary Strachan Barret, was born December 21, 1776. He studied law under Chief Justice John Marshall and practiced in Richmond, Virginia. He married twice but had no children by his first wife, Miss Lewis. Later in life he married Mrs. Elizabeth G. McGehee, widow with seven children of George McGehee, and daughter of Samuel Nuckols, in Louisa County and had seven children by her:
- 51. Charles Barret (5) who died unmarried in 1852. See *Will Book 13*, page 253, Louisa County, Virginia

#### *Will of Charles Barret*

I, Charles Barret of the County of Louisa being of sound mind and disposing memory, do make ordain, publish, and declare this writing as and for my last will and testament as follows, Viz:

1st, after the payment of all my just debts I give and bequeath to my sister Mary Ann Barret my watch.

2nd, I give and bequeath to my brother Benjamin T. Barret my gun.



3rd, I give and bequeath to my sister Mary Lewis Barret and Nancy T. Saunders all the residue of the property I may die possessed, both real and personal, and all the money I may have to be equally divided between them.

Lastly, I appoint my friend, Madison Pendleton, Executor of this my last will and testament.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal publishing and declaring this writing as and for my last will and testament this 9th day of Jany., 1852.

Chas. Barret (Seal)

Declared in presence of

Madn. Pendleton

Joseph Coates, Jr.

Edmund S. Pendleton

Recorded Feb. 9, 1852.

52. Brodie Barret (5) who moved to Missouri

53. Dabney Herndon Barret (5) who moved to Marysville, California

54. Mary Lewis Barret (5) who married William Hughson. The license was issued in Louisa County, December 7, 1853. His age was given as thirty and hers as twenty-two.

55. William Nelson Barret (5) who married Miss Morris

56. Nancy Temple Barret (5) who married Bickerton Saunders of Louisa County

57. Benjamin T. Barret (5) who moved to Henderson, Kentucky

24. Dr. John Strachan Barret (4), son of John Barret (No. 8) and Mary Strachan Barret, was born June 18, 1784, and died November 1, 1856. He married Nancy Temple, daughter of Col. Ben Temple whose wife was Mollie Baylor. Mollie Baylor was the daughter of Dr. Robert Baylor who married Mollie Brooke. See *Virginia Historical Magazine*, Vol. XVI, page 103.

Dr. John S. and Nancy Temple Barret had five children:

58. Benjamin T. Barret (5) who married and settled in Mobile, Alabama

59. Mary Barret (5) who married Mr. Revis

- 60. Bettie Barret (5) who married Mr. Mosby and lived in Mississippi
  - 61. Caroline Barret (5)
  - 62. Nannie Barret (5)
25. Peter Strachan Barret (4), son of John Barret (No. 8) and Mary Strachan Barret, was born September 22, 1785, and died December 5, 1850. He was married twice and his first wife was Sally Kimbrough, niece and ward of Robert Yancey. She died March 6, 1809, leaving one daughter:
- 63. Elizabeth Kimbrough Barret (5), born August 23, 1807
- Peter Strachan Barret married, as his second wife, Matilda Winston Pendleton, daughter of Henry Pendleton and Alice Ann Winston, his wife. Matilda Winston Pendleton was born January 15, 1792. The license for this marriage was issued in Louisa County June 4, 1810. Six children were born to this union:
- 64. Alexander B. Barret (5), born March 18, 1811, and moved to Kentucky
  - 65. John Henry Barret (5), married Susan D. Rankin Feb. 4, 1818, in Henderson, Ky.
  - 66. Mary Barret (5)
  - 67. Mary Barret (5)
  - 68. Eliza Barret (5) who died young
  - 69. William Thomas Barret (5)
26. William Barret (4), son of John Barret (No. 8) and Mary Strachan Barret, was born November 29, 1786, and died January 20, 1870. He married the widow of Rev. James Keith Palmer *nee* Williams.
- William Barret was a successful tobacconist in Richmond, Virginia, and left a large estate. He was at the Richmond Theater the night it burned, December 26, 1811. He had attended the performance with some friends but became ill early in the evening and asked to be excused. After reaching home he heard the fire bells and recognized the ring. He returned at once to the theater only to find his friends among those who were burned.
32. Thomas Johnson Barret (5), son of Captain Charles Barret (No. 16) and Ann Merewether Johnson Barret, was born July 4, 1809, and died August 28, 1889. According to the

*Crawford Genealogy* he married Ann Crawford, the ninth child of Rev. William Crawford and granddaughter of Hon. Nathan Crawford. She was born September 18, 1810, in Nelson County, Virginia, and married Thomas Johnson Barret September 23, 1830. They had a family of five children:

70. Mary Elizabeth Barret (6), born February 19, 1832
  71. Dr. Robert Leighton Barret (6), born January 6, 1834
  72. Charles Barret (6), born Feb. 4, 1835, and died July 28, 1877, at Rural Valley, unmarried. He was wounded in the Confederate service during the Civil War.
  73. William Crawford Barret (6), born July 3, 1836. Served in the Confederate Army and died unmarried.
  74. Nelson Americus Barret (6), born January 4, 1838, and died in August, 1838.
33. William Chiswell Barret (5), son of Captain Charles Barret (No. 16) and Ann Merewether Johnson Barret, was born April 12, 1815. He lived at Edgelawn which adjoined his father's estate of Mount Ariy. He is buried at Edgelawn. He married Mary Goodwin, daughter of Archibald Goodwin and Candace Sandridge, October 4, 1843. Information concerning their family was obtained from their family Bible which is in the possession of Mrs. Harris of Louisa whose first husband was their son, William Chiswell Barret, Jr. Other data concerning their descendants was supplied by Mrs. James Goodwin of Ellisville and Mrs. E. S. Boyd, of Louisa. Mary Goodwin was born May 15, 1823.

William Chiswell and Mary Goodwin Barret had nine children:

75. Jane Elizabeth Barret (6), born Aug. 7, 1844, and died October, 1846
76. Ann Merewether Barret (6), born February 8, 1846
77. Candace Lamenda Barret (6), born October 21, 1847
78. Mary William Barret (6), born December 2, 1850
79. Elizabeth Merewether Barret (6), born May 16, 1852
80. Kate Washington Barret (6), born March 18, 1855
81. William Chiswell Barret, Jr., (6), born Sept. 28, 1856, died April 28, 1904. He married Betty Johnson Oct. 15, 1902 but had no issue. Mrs. Betty Johnson Barret married second, Thomas Harris.



- 82. Maud Penelope Barret (6), born October 28, 1858
- 83. Jane Blanche Barret (6), born October 19, 1859
- 34. Lucy Mary Barret (5), daughter of Captain Charles Barret (No. 16) and Ann Merewether Johnson Barret, married Thomas P. Smith. The license for this marriage was issued in Louisa County, Virginia, Nov. 16, 1843.
- 35. Elizabeth M. Barret (5), daughter of Captain Charles Barret (No. 16) and Ann Merewether Johnson Barret, married Granville Bullock. The license for this marriage was issued in Louisa County, Virginia, December 23, 1834. She lived only a short time after her marriage and died at the age of twenty-four and is buried at Mount Airy by the side of her infant child. Elizabeth and Granville Bullock lived at North Bend farm which was formerly owned by her father. Granville Bullock was married twice after her death.
- 38. Harriet Barret (5), daughter of Alexander Maury Barret (No. 17) and Sarah Morrison Barret, married David Alcutt. He was a soldier in the Confederate army and was wounded near her home. She nursed him back to health and later married him. They had four children:
  - 84. Charles Barret Alcutt (6) who lives at Felsmere, Florida and married Cornelia Barret
  - 85. William Lee Alcutt (6) who married Dora Moore
  - 86. Burton Harrison Alcutt (6) who married Mattie Ross
  - 87. Herbert B. Alcutt (6) who married Emma Gregory
- 40. John William Barret (5), son of Alexander Maury Barret (No. 17) and Sarah Morrison Barret, was born in June, 1842, and died February 8, 1906. He married Estelle Irene McGehee November 4, 1885. She was born January 29, 1866. John William Barret served in the 56th Infantry, Confederate Army, during the Civil War. Six children were born to this union:
  - 88. William Pendleton Barret (6), born February 20, 1887
  - 89. Lee Earle Barret (6), born December 6, 1889
  - 90. John Smith Barret (6), born May 6, 1893
  - 91. Kate E. Barret (6), born August 13, 1898
  - 92. George Alexander Barret (6), born October 26, 1901
  - 93. Daisy Astor Barret (6), born August 1, 1903

41. Royal Jefferson Barret (5), son of Alexander Maury Barret (No. 17) and Sarah Morrison Barret, was born in 1849 and died in 1913. He married Elizabeth Rebecca Diggs of Louisa County, April 28, 1875. Three children were born to this union:
  94. Virginia Royal Barret (6), born March 28, 1877
  95. Charles Dudley Barret (6), born Aug. 10, 1881, and died in 1923
  96. Reavis Ruby Barret (6), born May 17, 1885
46. Chiswell B. Winston (5), son of Anthony Winston and Mary Barret Winston (No. 19) married Lucy T. Wheeler, daughter of John H. Wheeler who lived near Beaver Dam Church in the upper end of Louisa County. It appears from the family Bible of James O. Winston that Chiswell B. Winston and Lucy Wheeler Winston had the following children:
  97. William A. Winston (6), born January, 1830
  98. John H. Winston (6), born in 1831 and died in Texas
  99. Charles B. Winston (6), born Aug. 22, 1833
  100. James O. Winston (6), born in 1835
  101. Chiswell B. Winston (6), born in February, 1838
  102. Madison Winston (6), born February 1, 1840, and died July 14, 1923
  103. Nathaniel Wheeler Winston, Sr., (6), born November 22, 1842
  104. Bickerton Winston, (6), born in 1844
  105. Lucy Ann Winston (6), born in 1846
  106. Mary E. Winston (6), born in 1848 and died in 1912. Married Mr. Kent.
  107. Edward G. Winston (6), born in 1850
  108. Thomas Peyton Winston (6), born in 1852
  109. Overton Winston (6), died in infancy
54. Mary Lewis Barret (5), daughter of Charles Barret (No. 21) and Elizabeth Nuckols Barret, married William Hughson and had five children:
  110. Virginia Hughson (6) who married William Daniel
  111. Elizabeth Hughson (6) who married David Daniel
  112. Willie Hughson (6) who married John Grasty
  113. Roberta Hughson (6) who married Lynn Boyd
  114. Barret Hughson (6) who married Miss Graves



55. William Nelson Barret (5), son of Charles Barret (No. 21) and Elizabeth Nuckols Barret, was a major, C. S. A., in charge of drilling recruits and was later in charge of mail and transportation of the James River Division, C. S. A. He was born in 1831 and died June 7, 1907, at the age of seventy-six years. He married Ann Elizabeth Morriss, daughter of Richard G. Morriss of Amherst County and Richmond, Virginia. She was also the granddaughter of Major Yancey. They had a beautiful home and estate near Maidens, Goochland County, Virginia. Eight children were born to this union:
- 115. Elizabeth Yancey Barret (6) who married John Syme Fleming but had no children
  - 116. Marcella Barret (6)
  - 117. Cornelia Barret (6) who married Charles B. Alcutt of Louisa but had no children
  - 118. Edmonia Barret (6) who married first George Simon Vashon and married, second, Dr. Benjamin Bloxton, but had no children
  - 119. Mary Lewis Barret (6) who married, first, John Fisher of Powhatan County and married, second, John E. Harper, an Englishman but had no issue by either marriage
  - 120. Dr. Morriss Barret (6)
  - 121. Herndon Barret (6)
  - 122. Benjamin Temple Barret (6) who began the practice of law in Richmond, Va., was later commonwealth attorney for Goochland County, and is now in Atlanta, Georgia
56. Nancy Temple Barret (5), daughter of Charles Barret (No. 21) and Elizabeth Nuckols Barret, married Bickerton Winston Saunders (Sanders) and had the following children:
- 123. Elizabeth Lewis Saunders (6) who married Aubrey Hughson
  - 124. Willie Saunders (6) who married James Flannagan
  - 125. Mollie Saunders (6) who married Robert Perkins
  - 126. Charles Saunders (6) who married Mrs. Mattie Siedell
  - 127. Nora Saunders (6) who married Robert Overby
  - 128. Nannie Saunders (6) who married Everett Connelly
  - 129. Mattie Saunders (6) who married John Pannell
  - 130. Evelyn Saunders (6)
  - 131. Brodie Saunders (6)
  - 132. Katie Saunders (6) who married Eugene Dickinson



133. Benjamin Saunders (6) who married Elizabeth Hawk  
 134. Jessie Saunders (6) who married Mr. O. C. Kean
63. Elizabeth Kimbrough Barret (5), daughter of Peter Strachan Barret (No. 25) and Sally Kimbrough Barret, was born August 23, 1807, and died May 27, 1898. She married Dr. Madison Pendleton December 17, 1829. Dr. Madison Pendleton was born Jan. 9, 1809, and died May 18, 1872. They had the following children:
135. John Barret Pendleton (6), born Oct. 31, 1830, and died July 10, 1861  
 136. Edmund Strachan Pendleton (6), born May 9, 1833, and died Dec. 27, 1909  
 137. Charles Kimbrough Pendleton (6), born Nov. 30, 1835, and died Feb. 10, 1918  
 138. William Barret Pendleton (6), born Jan. 12, 1838, and died Jan. 17, 1914  
 139. Joseph Madison Pendleton (6), born Feb. 3, 1840, and died April 30, 1843  
 140. Philip Henry Pendleton (6), born April 4, 1842, and died May 12, 1864. He served in Carrington's Battery, C. S. A., and was killed at the Bloody Angle, Spotsylvania County.
64. Alexander B. Barret (5), son of Peter Strachan Barret (No. 25) and Matilda Winston Pendleton Barret, was born March 18, 1811. He married Juliana Harris, daughter of Frederick Harris. The license for this marriage was issued in Louisa County, Virginia, October 3, 1836. Frederick Harris was born January 14, 1780, and married Catherine Snelson Smith who was born October 10, 1788. Frederick Harris died April 9, 1842, and Catherine S. Harris died December 26, 1848. Alexander B. Barret moved to Kentucky. They had at least two children:
141. Alexander Barret (6)  
 142. Virginia Barret (6)
70. Mary Elizabeth Barret (6), daughter of Thomas Johnson Barret (No. 32) and Lucy Ann Crawford Barret, was born February 19, 1832. She married Dr. Nathan C. Talliaferro of Lynchburg, November 10, 1858, and had issue:
143. Thomas Nathan Taliaferro (7), born May 24, 1863

1205984

- 144. Nathan Crawford Talliaferro (7), born November 10, 1865
- 145. Julia Talliaferro (7), born October 28, 1866
- 146. Van Talliaferro (7), born December 15, 1868
- 71. Dr. Robert Leighton Barret (6), son of Thomas Johnson Barret (No. 32) and Lucy Ann Crawford Barret, was born January 6, 1834, and died March 17, 1908. Dr. Barret served as a surgeon in the Confederate Army and all his brothers were in some branch of the Confederate service. He married, first, Rosabelle Hunter, daughter of David M. Hunter, in 1863. She died June 10, 1864, leaving one child
  - 147. Hunter Barret (7) who died in infancyDr. Barret married, second, Annie Virginia Keene, May 6, 1879, and had six children by her:
  - 148. Robert Leighton Crawford Barret (7), born April 4, 1880
  - 149. Sadie Everil Barret (7) who died in infancy
  - 150. Annie Keene Barret (7), born August 31, 1887
  - 151. Everil Marian Kilbirnie Barret (7), born April 14, 1894
  - 152. Nora Everil Gwendolyn Barret (7), born November 16, 1897
  - 153. Lucy Crawford Barret (7), born April 30, 1903
- 76. Ann Merewether Barret (6), daughter of William Chiswell Barret (No. 33) and Mary Goodwin Barret, was born February 8, 1846, and died April 27, 1931, according to the inscription on her headstone at Mount Airy. She married Nathaniel Wheeler Winston, Sr., of Albemarle County in 1865. They lived at Mount Airy where she and her husband are buried. They had eleven children:
  - 154. Myrtle Armetah Winston (7), born February 5, 1867
  - 155. William Chiswell Winston (7), born August 27, 1868
  - 156. Nannie Wheeler Winston (7), born August 10, 1872
  - 157. Lucy Mary Winston (7), born November 1, 1874
  - 158. Thomas Peyton Winston (7), born December 26, 1875
  - 159. Rosa Latina Winston (7), born August 19, 1877
  - 160. Roberta Natalie Winston (7), born March 13, 1879
  - 161. Lillian Bell Winston (7), born August 17, 1880
  - 162. Nathaniel W. Winston, Jr., (7), born August 18, 1882
  - 163. Charles Merewether Winston (7), born July 18, 1884
  - 164. John Nelson Hudson Winston (7), born August 5, 1887

77. Candace Lamenda Barret (6), daughter of William Chiswell Barret (No. 33) and Mary Goodwin Barret, was born October 21, 1847. She married Tullah Goodwin and had three children:
- 165. Mary Elizabeth Goodwin (7) who married Luther Scott Allen
  - 166. Daniel Goodwin (7)
  - 167. Hulda Goodwin (7)
78. Mary William Barret (6), daughter of William Chiswell Barret (No. 33) and Mary Goodwin Barret, was born December 2, 1850 and married James T. Meredith. She was eighty two years old in 1932 but retained a remarkable memory. She stated that her grandfather, Charles Barret was a captain in the American army in the War of 1812. Mary and James Meredith had the following family:
- 168. William Barret Meredith (7), born Sept. 4, 1871, who married Ivy Burnley, October 1, 1910
  - 169. Thomas Goodwin Meredith (7), born Nov. 26, 1873, and married Nannie Walton Feb. 12, 1913
  - 170. Samuella Meredith (7), born Feb. 5, 1876, and married J. Luther Pugh Nov. 20, 1901
  - 171. John Aubrey Meredith (7), born May 19, 1878, and married Carrie Lee Payne, Feb. 24, 1914
  - 172. James Thomas Meredith (7) born Aug. 25, 1882, and married Constance Beatie Jan. 3, 1909
  - 173. Mary Maud Meredith (7), born Aug. 31, 1885, and married Chester B. Meredith Dec. 24, 1913
  - 174. Owen Habner Meredith (7), born Oct. 3, 1890, and married Ora Nichols Nov. 17, 1919
- Only the names of the married children were sent the author.
79. Elizabeth Merewether Barret (6), daughter of William Chiswell Barret (No. 33) and Mary Goodwin Barret, was born May 16, 1852. She married Martin Freeman and had five children:
- 175. Nannie Freeman (7) who married John Walton
  - 176. Mary William Freeman (7) who married John McCarthy
  - 177. Ethel Freeman (7) who married Emmett Weaver
  - 178. Hannah Kate Freeman (7) who married B. Weaver
  - 179. Virginia Freeman (7) who married Thomas Walton



80. Kate Washington Barret (6), daughter of William Chiswell Barret (No. 33) and Mary Goodwin Barret, was born March 18, 1855. She married James Goodwin and had one daughter:
  180. Mary Lee Goodwin (7), who married Harvey Parish
81. William Chiswell Barret ,Jr., (6), son of William Chiswell Barret (No. 33) and Mary Goodwin Barret, was born September 28, 1858, and died April 28, 1904. He married Bettie S. Johnson October 15, 1902, but had no issue. After his death Bettie Johnson Barret married, second, Thomas Harris.
82. Maud Penelope Barret (6), daughter of William Chiswell Barret (No. 33) and Mary Goodwin Barret, was born October 28, 1858. She married Frank Trice and had five children:
  181. William Chiswell Trice (7)
  182. Benjamin Franklin Trice (7)
  183. Palma A. Trice (7)
  184. Newton Bane Trice (7)
  185. Janie Frances Trice (7)
83. Jane Blanche Barret (6), daughter of William Chiswell Barret (No. 33) and Mary Goodwin Barret, was born October 19, 1859, and married James Buchannon Goodwin but they have no children. Mrs. Goodwin was very kind in assisting the author to compile the genealogy of this line.
88. William Pendleton Barret (6), son of John William Barret (No. 40) and Estelle McGehee Barret, was born February 20, 1887, and married Rosalie Pettus Francisco October 16, 1912. She is a descendant of Peter Francisco of the Revolution and was of great assistance in securing data on this line. They have three children:
  186. William Pettus Barret (7), born July 23, 1917
  187. John Stuart Barret (7), born March 29, 1927
  188. Helen Jean Barret (7), born November 28, 1928
89. Lee Earl Barret (6), son of John William Barret (No. 40), and Estelle McGehee Barret, was born December 6, 1889, and married Inez Overton Woods February, 1917. They live at Berkeley, W. Va.
90. John Smith Barret (6), son of John William Barret (No. 40) and Estelle McGehee Barret, was born May 6, 1893. He mar-

- ried Olive Johnson, granddaughter of Nathaniel Winston, December 10, 1925, and has two children:
- 189. Lucy May Barret (7), born August 27, 1926
  - 190. Millicent Lee Barret (7), born December 27, 1927
92. George Alexander Barret (6), son of John William Barret (No. 40) and Estelle McGehee Barret, was born October 26, 1901. He married Georgie Michie November 25, 1926, and has one daughter:
- 191. Shirley Ann Barret (7)
94. Virginia Royall Barret (6), daughter of Royal Jefferson Barret (No. 41) and Elizabeth Diggs Barret, was born March 28, 1877. She married Solon Marshall Adams November 9, 1898, and has one son:
- 192. Everett M. Adams (7), born August 29, 1899
95. Charles Dudley Barret (6), son of Royal Jefferson Barret (No. 41) and Elizabeth Diggs Barret, was born August 10, 1881, and died in 1923. In 1922 he married Frances G. Ryals and had one daughter:
- 193. Virginia Reavis Barret (7), born October 25, 1923
96. Reavis Ruby Barret (6), daughter of Royal Jefferson Barret (No. 41) and Elizabeth Diggs Barret, was born May 17, 1885. She married Dr. Malcolm Grahme Adams, brother of Solon M. Adams, on October 14, 1915, and had one son:
- 194. Malcolm Grahme Adams, Jr., (7), born in August 1923.
116. Marcella Barret (6), daughter of William Nelson Barret (No. 55) and Ann Morriss Barret, married Major William A. Hankins, a civil engineer in railroad construction. They had three children:
- 195. William A. Hankins (7)
  - 196. Douglas Hankins (7)
  - 197. Mark Hankins (7) who disappeared in the World War
120. Dr. Morriss Barret (6), son of Major William Nelson Barret (No. 55) and Ann Morris Barret, was born April 3, 1862, and lives near Goochland Court House, Virginia. He graduated in medicine at Richmond Medical College and practiced in Richmond in 1884 and 1885. Since that time he has practiced in Goochland County. Dr. Barret is not only a very success-



ful physician but is also a perfect example of the old southern gentleman who is beloved and respected in his community.

Dr. Barret married Helen Nestorowitch, daughter of Prince Alexis Constantine Nestorowitch and the Baroness Adele Appony. Prince Nestorowitch was a Russian while the Baroness Appony was of the famous Hungarian family. Helen Nestorowitch was born in Saxony and reared in Vienna. She married Dr. Barret March 10, 1890, and they have six children:

- 198. William Nelson Barret (7)
  - 199. Morriss Barret, I, (7)
  - 200. Charles Fielding Barret (7)
  - 201. Lee Alexander Barret (7)
  - 202. John Syme Barret (7)
  - 203. Helene Natalie Barret (7)
135. John Barret Pendleton (6), son of Dr. Madison Pendleton and Elizabeth K. Barret Pendleton (No. 63), was born October 31, 1830, and died July 10, 1861. He married Sallie A. Meredith December 16, 1858. She was born November 15, 1839, and died December 25, 1889. They had a daughter:
- 204. Bettie B. Pendleton (7), born April 28, 1860, who married Dr. Eugene Pendleton.
136. Edmund Strachan Pendleton (6), son of Dr. Madison Pendleton and Elizabeth K. Barret Pendleton (No. 63), was born May 9, 1833, and died December 27, 1909. He was first sergeant, Company F. Fourth Virginia Cavalry, C. S. A. He was later made an assistant surgeon and was sent to North Carolina to examine the conscripts and was with Gen. Joseph E. Johnston at the surrender.

Dr. Edmund S. Pendleton married, first, Susan Mansfield Trice December 7, 1854, and had the following children:

- 205. Mary Unity Pendleton (7), born January 28, 1858
- 206. James Madison Pendleton (7), born Feb. 13, 1861, and died Jan. 14, 1899
- 207. John Henry Pendleton (7), born June 26, 1867, and died March 5, 1900
- 208. Catherine Kimbrough Pendleton (7), born September 5, 1872



209. Susie Strachan Pendleton (7), born February 18, 1877

Dr. Edmund Strachan Pendleton married, second, Sallie W. Flippo of Caroline County, December 15, 1883, and had three children:

210. Edmund Littleton Pendleton (7), born Dec. 20, 1886, and died Aug. 12, 1885

211. Edmund Strachan Pendleton (7), born Dec. 20, 1886, and died June 18, 1917

212. Littleton Flippo Pendleton (7), born September 16, 1888

138. William Barret Pendleton (6), son of Dr. Madison Pendleton and Elizabeth K. Barret Pendleton (No. 63), was born January 12, 1838, and died January 17, 1914. He was adjutant of Gen. Talioferro's Brigade, Jackson's Corps. He was later promoted to the rank of captain and still later he was made adjutant general of the brigade. He was wounded and lost one leg and had to retire from active service due to this incapacity. This occurred August 9, 1862 at Cedar Mountain.

Captain William B. Pendleton married Juliana Pendleton, oldest daughter of William P. Pendleton and Catherine Harris, May 3, 1870, and had the following children:

213. Philip Henry Pendleton (7), born March 5, 1871, and died Nov. 26, 1916

214. Alice Overton Pendleton (7), born March 6, 1873

215. Julia Madison Pendleton (7), born Sept. 24, 1875, and died March 27, 1878

216. Elizabeth Kimbrough Pendleton (7), born Dec. 20, 1877, and died Jan. 2, 1897

217. William Barret Pendleton (7), born February 12, 1880

Note: Juliana Pendleton married (1) Thomas Meredith and had a daughter, Kate Meredith. She married (2) Captain William B. Pendleton who was her second cousin.

148. Robert Leighton Crawford Barret (7), son of Dr. Robert Leighton Barret (No. 71) and Ann Keene Barret, was born April 4, 1880. Mr. Barret is a member of the editorial staff of the *News Leader*, one of the largest daily newspapers of Richmond, Virginia. Though he is a very busy man, his unfailing courtesy has caused him to assist the author in every possible way in the preparation of this book.

Mr. Barret married Sarah Monroe and had two children:

218. Robert Leighton Crawford Barret, Jr., (8), born May 1, 1904, who married Dorothy Damianakas

219. Monroe Barret (8), born February 4, 1908

150. Ann Keene Barret (7), daughter of Dr. Robert Leighton Barret (No. 71) and Ann Keene Barret, was born August 31, 1887. She has rendered nearly as much assistance as all other persons combined in the preparation of this genealogy and has given sustained encouragement to the author. Her charm of manner and social graces are typical of the old South at its best and she exemplifies the Barret traditions of today and yesteryear.

She married, first, Lawrie McLendon by whom she had one daughter:

220. Annie Lawrie McLendon (8)

She married, second, William S. Jones, June 12, 1917, by whom she had three daughters:

221. Julia Jones (8)

222. Ann Jones (8)

223. Virginia Jones (8)

151. Everil Marian Kilbirnie Barret (7), daughter of Dr. Robert Leighton Barret (No. 71) and Ann Keene Barret, was born April 14, 1894. She married Yuille Holt and has two children:

224. Yuille Holt, Jr., (8), born in 1918

225. Ann Merewether Holt (8), born April 2, 1920

152. Nora Everil Gwendolyn Barret (7), daughter of Dr. Robert Leighton Barret (No. 71), and Ann Keene Barret was born November 16, 1897. She married Maclin Simmons August 4, 1923, and has two children:

226. Gwendolyn Maclin Simmons (8), born June 1, 1927

227. Ann Leighton Simmons (8), born January 21, 1932

153. Lucy Crawford Barret (7), daughter of Dr. Robert Leighton Barret (No. 71) and Ann Keene Barret, was born April 30, 1903. She married John D. Smith and has one daughter:

228. Patricia Smith (8)

154. Myrtle Armatah Winston (7), daughter of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born Feb-

ruary 5, 1867, and married L. T. Wright of Caroline County November 12, 1884, at Mount Airy. She died December 25, 1915, without issue.

155. William Chiswell Barret Winston (7), son of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born August 27, 1868. He married Mary J. Goodwin of Louisa County on December 25, 1891, and has three children:
  229. William Gordon Winston (8) who married Bernice Bowles
  230. Annie Lee Winston (8)
  231. Sallie Barret Winston (8) who married Edward Hollins and had three children:
    - (1) Edward Hollins (9)
    - (2) Davis Hollins (9)
    - (3) Jean Hollins (9)
156. Nannie Wheeler Winston (7), daughter of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born August 10, 1872. She married Walter Hazelwood Gravatt on February 9, 1898, at Mount Airy and has four children:
  232. Winston Downing Gravatt (8), born June 28, 1899
  233. Walter Hazelwood Gravatt, Jr., (8), born October 11, 1901
  234. Basil Earle Gravatt (8), born June 26, 1904
  235. Luther Carlton Gravatt (8), born February 11, 1907
157. Lucy Mary Winston (7), daughter of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born November 1, 1874. She married William Thomas Johnson December 20, 1899, who was born August 20, 1861, and has three children:
  236. Leighton Galt Johnson (8), born February 6, 1901
  237. Olive Millicent Johnson (8), born July 17, 1902
  238. Sadie Meriwether Johnson (8), born October 22, 1904
158. Thomas Peyton Winston (7), son of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born December 26, 1875. He married Georgie H. Talioferro December 5, 1900, and has five children:
  239. Fariss Winston (8), born May 14, 1903
  240. Talioferro Winston (8), born June 11, 1906



- 241. Rosabelle H. Winston (8), born September 22, 1909
  - 242. Thomas Carson Winston (8), born December 18, 1911
  - 243. Nathaniel B. Winston (8), born November 21, 1914
159. Rosa Latina Winston (7), daughter of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born August 19, 1877, married William Philip Chapman, Sr., on December 4, 1901, who was born October 10, 1854, and died June 18, 1921. Five sons were born to this union:
- 244. Nathaniel Gatewood Chapman (8), born September 30, 1902
  - 245. William Philip Chapman, Jr., (8) born September 10, 1904
  - 246. Herman Barret Chapman (8), born May 23, 1907
  - 247. John Meriwether Chapman (8), born November 16, 1909
  - 244. Russell Gatewood Chapman (8), born April 1, 1912
160. Roberta Natalie Winston (7), daughter of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born March 13, 1879. She married James Edwin Smith of Louisa County November 10, 1897, at Mount Airy where they now reside. They have three sons:
- 249. Terrell Herndon Smith (8), born December 4, 1899
  - 250. Rowland Winston Smith (8), born March 10, 1910
  - 251. Julian Dickinson Barret Smith (8), born November 22, 1913
161. Lillian Belle Winston (7), daughter of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born August 17, 1880, and married Edwin Smith Boyd of Louisa County March 16, 1904. Mrs. Boyd contributes much of the data for her line in this genealogy. They have three children:
- 252. Edwin Winston Boyd (8), born March 11, 1906
  - 253. Lily Bell Boyd (8), born Feb. 16, 1908, and married James Otis Loving of Louisa County on June 3, 1926. They have a daughter, Jean Otis Loving, born May 17, 1930
  - 254. Emma Clara Boyd (8), born April 27, 1911, and married Gilfred A. Swartz, September 7, 1932
162. Nathaniel Wheeler Winston, Jr., (7), son of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was

born August 18, 1882. He married Daisy Wright and has two daughters:

255. Edna Winston (8)

256. Dorothy Winston (8)

163. Charles Merewether Winston (7), son of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born July 18, 1884. He married Brooke Goodwin April 8, 1914, and has one son:

257. Charles Merewether Winston, Jr., (8), born April 25, 1925

164. John Nelson Hudson Winston (7), son of Nathaniel Wheeler Winston and Ann M. Barret Winston (No. 76), was born August 5, 1887. He married Mary Mills and has one son:

258. Hudson Winston (8)

165. Mary Elizabeth Goodwin (7), daughter of Tullah Goodwin and Candace L. Barret Goodwin (No. 77), married Luther Scott Allen and has two children:

259. Annie Allen (8)

260. Christie Allen (8)

175. Nannie Freeman (7), daughter of Martin Freeman and Elizabeth M. Barret Freeman (No. 79), married John Walton and had two children:

261. Elizabeth Walton (8)

262. Juliet Walton (8) who married Mr. Shelton

180. Mary Lee Goodwin (7), daughter of James Goodwin and Kate W. Barret Goodwin (No. 80), married Harvey Parish and has two children:

263. Harvey Goodwin Parish (8)

264. Raymon Vernon Parish (8)

198. William Nelson Barret (7), son of Dr. Morriss Barret (No. 120) and Helen Nestorowitch Barret, married Catherine Duke and has two sons:

265. William Barret (8)

266. George Barret (8)

199. Morriss Barret (7), son of Dr. Morriss Barret and Helen Nestorowitch Barret, served in the World War. He married Louise Wright and has one son:

267. Morriss Barret, III, (8)



200. Charles Fielding Barret (7), son of Dr. Morriss Barret (No. 120) and Helen Nestorowitch Barret, served in the World War. He married Cora Kieling and has a daughter:  
265. Gwendolyn Barret (8)
201. Lee Alexander Barret (7), son of Dr. Morriss Barret (No. 120) and Helen Nestorowitch Barret, married Ritchie Virginia Vick but has no children.
202. John Syme Barret (7), son of Dr. Morriss Barret (No. 120) and Helen Nestorowitch Barret, married Helen Alice Clark and has three children:  
269. Helen Nestor Barret (8)  
270. John Syme Barret, Jr. (8)  
271. Benjamin Temple Barret (8)
203. Helene Natile Barret (7), daughter of Dr. Morriss Barret (No. 120) and Helen Nestorowitch Barret, married Major Austin T. Quick, a Major in the Officers Reserve Corps and who served as a lieutenant in the Aviation Corps in the World War.
204. Bettie B. Pendleton (7), daughter of John Barret Pendleton (No. 135) and Sallie A. Meredith Pendleton, was born April 28, 1860, and married Dr. Eugene Pendleton September 9, 1880. They had two children:  
272. Eugene Barbour Pendleton (8), born June 1, 1885  
273. John Barret Pendleton (8) who died June 28, 1888
207. John Henry Pendleton (7), son of Dr. Edmund Strachan Pendleton (No. 136) and Susan M. Trice Pendleton, was born June 26, 1867, and died March 5, 1900. He married Mamie Porter and had one son:  
274. Edmund Porter Pendleton (8)
208. Catherine Kimbrough Pendleton (7), daughter of Dr. Edmund Strachan Pendleton (No. 136) and Susan M. Trice Pendleton, was born September 5, 1872. She married Joseph M. Smith of Elkton, North Carolina, September 11, 1895, and has four children:  
275. Virginia Pendleton Smith (8), born August 2, 1896  
276. John Bellamy Smith (8), born October 6, 1898  
277. Louise Kimbrough Smith (8), born October 9, 1900  
278. Dorothy Mansfield Smith (8), born September 16, 1905



209. Susie Strachan Pendleton (7), daughter of Dr. Edmund S. Pendleton (No. 136) and Susan M. Trice Pendleton, was born February 18, 1877, and married Edward Dillon of Indian Rock, Virginia, on October 6, 1897 and has five children:
- 279. Edward Dillon (8), born July 16, 1898
  - 280. Edmund Pendleton Dillon (8), born April 27, 1900
  - 281. Mary Unity Dillon (8), born November 12, 1902
  - 282. William Polk Dillon (8), born May 13, 1905
  - 283. Susan Strachan Dillon (8), born January 1, 1909
212. Littleton Flippo Pendleton (7), son of Dr. Edmund S. Pendleton (No. 136) and Sallie W. Flippo Pendleton, was born September 16, 1888. He married Ruth Edgar January 17, 1925, and has two children:
- 284. Edmund Strachan Pendleton (8), born February 9, 1928
  - 285. Warren Edgar Pendleton (8), born July 1, 1930
213. Philip Henry Pendleton (7), son of William Barret Pendleton (No. 138) and Juliana Pendleton, was born March 5, 1871, and died November 26, 1916. He married Charlotte Reid and had four children:
- 286. Julia Josephine Pendleton (8)
  - 287. Elizabeth Moore Pendleton (8)
  - 288. Reid Pendleton (8)
  - 289. Constance Pendleton (8)
214. Alice Overton Pendleton (7), daughter of Captain William Barret Pendleton (No. 138) and Juliana Pendleton, was born March 6, 1873, and married Dr. Schuyler Barclay Moon on September 30, 1896. They had one daughter:
- 290. Elizabeth Barclay Moon (8), born July 30, 1900
215. Julia Madison Pendleton (7), daughter of Captain William Barret Pendleton (No. 138) and Juliana Pendleton, was born September 24, 1875, and died March 27, 1878
217. William Barret Pendleton, Jr., (7), son of Captain William Barret Pendleton (No. 138) and Juliana Pendleton, was born February 12, 1880, and married Miss Norvell Winston. They have one son:
- 291. William Winston Pendleton (8), born February 24, 1916
275. Virginia Pendleton Smith (8), daughter of Joseph M. and Catherine K. Pendleton Smith (No. 208), was born August 2,

1896, and married Robert P. Houston of Wilmington, N. C., October 29, 1919. They have one daughter:

292. Mary Elizabeth Houston (9)

276. John Bellamy Smith (8), son of Joseph M. and Catherine K. Pendleton Smith (No. 208), was born October 6, 1898, and married Virginia Bryan Walton March 11, 1924. They have a son:

293. Claiborne Pendleton Smith (9)

278. Dorothy Mansfield Smith (8), daughter of Joseph M. and Catherine K. Pendleton Smith (No. 208), was born September 16, 1905, and married E. C. Whittington of Greensboro, N. C., August 2, 1925. They have two children:

294. Betty Kimbrough Whittington (9), born May 14, 1927

295. Anne Pendleton Whittington (9), born July 29, 1930

## CHAPTER IV

## LINE OF THE REVEREND ROBERT BARRET OF HANOVER



HE Rev. Robert Barret was probably the second son of Charles Barret (No. 1) and Mary Chiswell Barret as he was mentioned second in his mother's will which has been previously quoted.

According to *The Colonial Churches of Virginia* by Goodwin, Robert Barret received the bounty granted by the King for ministers to Virginia on December 5, 1737. He is listed as the son of Charles Barret and Master of the Indian School, William and Mary College, 1737. He was minister of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover and Louisa Counties, 1754 to 1787, and perhaps a few years earlier and later. He also preached occasionally in Fredericksville Parish, Albemarle County. It is also stated that he was loyal to the American cause in the Revolution.

The records of William and Mary College show that the Rev. Robert Barret succeeded John Fox as Master of the Indian School in 1737 and his signature is in the faculty book for that date. It appears that he only served one year as the Rev. Thomas Dawson succeeded him in 1738. Rev. G. MacLaren Brydon, D. D., treasurer of the Diocese of Virginia states that it is almost certain that Rev. Robert Barret went to St. Martin's Parish at once from William and Mary College and remained in that charge until he gave up active work. It is stated in *Tyler's Cyclopedia of Biography* that Rev. Robert Barret, son of Charles Barret and Mary, his wife, was a student at William and Mary College, usher of the Grammar School, and master of the Indian School June 28, 1737, and that he was ordained a minister in England and received the royal bounty to defray his return passage December 25, 1737.

There is the following reference in Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies*: "Ann Overton Lewis, daughter of Zachary Lewis, born in Spotsylvania County, 1772. Baptized by Rev. Robert Barret." The Fontaine family Bible in St. Martin's Parish shows that he was in charge of that parish in 1787. Bishop Meade in his *Old Churches and Families of Virginia*, pages 419-420, stated: 'How long Mr. Bridges continued the minister in St. Paul's



Parish, Hanover, I cannot say or who was the minister in the other Parish, St. Martin's, but in 1754 we find that Rev. Patrick Henry was the minister of St. Paul's and Rev. Robert Barret of St. Martin's. In 1789 Rev. Peter Nelson was the minister of St. Martin's." Bishop Meade in Vol. 2, page 43, further stated that Rev. Robert Barret, from Hanover, preached for some years at Louisa Court House, twenty-four times a year, and received three hundred and twenty pounds of tobacco for each sermon. In 1748 he baptized Ann Terrell, daughter of Richard Terrell of Louisa County. (See *Hayden's Genealogies*.)

St. Martin's Parish was formed in 1726 by the division of St. Paul's Parish. Old Fork Church was the principal charge of St. Martin's and it is probable that the glebe land was located nearby. The name of this church was derived from the fact that it was located between the North Anna and South Anna rivers which formed the forks of the Pamunkey River. St. Martin's Parish was named for St. Martin's in the Fields, London.

The Rev. Robert Barret possessed considerable property. He was granted 860 acres of land in Halifax County on the north side of Banister River March 1, 1754, *Land Book* 32, page 357. On August 10, 1759, he was granted 218 acres in Lunenburg County adjoining Thomas Tinney, Mill Creek, Beaverdam Creek, Town Creek, etc., *Land Book* 34, page 330. Robert Barret, Clerk, was granted 737 acres in Lunenburg County adjoining Joseph Claude on the north fork of Mill Creek of Mayo River, *Land Book* 34, page 342, August 10, 1759. On July 20, 1768, Edmund Pendleton applied for a patent for the 218 acres granted to Robert Barret in 1759 and which the latter failed to cultivate as provided in the original grant. Edmund Pendleton reassigned his patent to Robert Barret and a new patent was issued to the said Barret. A similar arrangement was made between Edmund Pendleton and Robert Barret for 104 acres on July 20, 1768, and for 737 acres on July 20, 1768. See *Land Book* 37, pages 237, 238, and 239.

Besides these grants the Rev. Robert Barret resided on the glebe land of 350 acres in Hanover County as shown by the tax list for that county for 1782 and the census of 1790 listed him as owning forty-three slaves.

The Rev. Robert Barret married Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Robert Lewis of Belvoir, Albemarle County who died before September 1, 1757. The second wife of Rev. Robert Barret was

named Ann. Some writers state that she was Ann Leigh and again Ann Lee but no proof is offered for this statement. Col. Robert Lewis made the following deed which is recorded in Goochland County, Virginia, in *Deed Book* 6, page 294, and is quoted in part below:

"Robert Lewis of the Colony of Virginia and County of Louisa of one part and Robert Barret of the other part of the same Colony & County of Hanover, Clerk, of the other part . . . in consideration of the natural love and affection he bears towards his Daughter Elizabeth, wife of the said Robert Barret, and also in consideration of the sum of ten shillings Current money of Virginia, do sell . . . 844 acres of land lying and being in the County of Goochland and 670 acres . . . of which said 844 acres was by a patent bearing date 23rd day of Dec. 1714 granted to Ebenezer Adams & by said Adams conveyed to William Merewether late of Hanover County, decd., who conveyed the same to the said Robert Lewis & bounded as follows . . . and 174 acres residue of the sd 844 acres was by a patent bearing date 27th Sepr. 1734 granted to Robert Lewis & is bounded as follows . . . March 27, 1753.

"Robert Lewis (Seal)"

This deed was recorded August 21, 1753. On September 16, 1766, Robert Barret and Anne, his wife, sold this 844 acres of land to David Ross of Goochland County by a deed which was recorded September 16, 1766, in *Deed Book* 9, page 33, Goochland County. In the body of this deed is stated that this 844 acre tract, "Which was patented December 23, 1714, by Ebenezer Adams who conveyed it to Wm. Meriwether, late of Hanover County, Deceased, by him conveyed to Robt. Lewis, Late of Louisa County, Deceased, who conveyed the same to Robert Barret by deed dated March 27, 1753." When this deed was recorded it was acknowledged by "The Rev. Robert Barret."

Robert Lewis died in Albemarle County where his will is recorded in *Will Book* 2, page 204. This will was made September 1, 1757, and was probated in September, 1766. The following item is of interest:

"Item: It is my will and desire that the Negroes which I heretofore gave to my Daughter Elizabeth Barret, Decd., shall not be brought into my estate."



Thus it may be seen that Elizabeth Lewis, first wife of Rev. Robert Barret was living on March 27, 1753, when her father gave her the 844 acres of land in Goochland and was dead when Robert Lewis made his will September 1, 1757. She therefore died between these dates. The descendants of Francis Barret, son of Rev. Robert Barret, state that Francis was the only child by Anne, the second wife, and the descendants of William Barret, another son of Rev. Robert Barret claim descent from Elizabeth Lewis, the first wife. William was born January 2, 1756, and Francis was born February 20, 1763 which seems to agree with the records.

The will of the Rev. Robert Barret is recorded in *Will Book* 1, page 2, Circuit Court of Albemarle County, Virginia. Though he lived most of his lifetime in Hanover County, he probably died at the home of his son, Captain William Barret, in Albemarle. This will is quoted below:

*Will of the Reverend Robert Barret*

In the name of God Amen. I, Robert Barret of the County of Hanover and Parish of St. Martin's being of sound mind and memory do make and ordain this my last will and testament. First, I humbly bequeath my soul to God beseeching Him through the merits of Jesus Christ my Savior to prepare me for my dissolution that my imperfect endeavours may find acceptance and my sins and offences pardoned and remitted. My worldly Estate I dispose of in manner and form following:

Imprimis. I give to my son Robert Barret the land and negroes I formerly put him in possession of to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give to my son Lewis Barret the lands and negroes I formerly put him in possession of to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give to my son in law John Crutchfield the lands and negroes I formerly put him in possession of, the names of the negroes were as follows towit, Isabel, Lempy, and Pat to him and his heirs forever.

Item. The negroes I put my son Francis Barret in possession of after his marriage, At his request I now give to his wife Elizabeth Barret during her life and at her death to be equally divided between her children being the heirs of son Francis to them, etc., etc.



Item The legacy given my son John Barret in his life, and the several legacies given my children above mentioned is as much as I intend to give them.

Item. After paying my just debts, I lend to my beloved wife during her life the whole of my estate, be it of what kind soever, and at her death my will and desire is that the estate should be under the care and direction of my good friend Thomas Price and my son William Barret for the purpose of supporting him my son William, his wife, and children and at the death of the said William and his wife, my will and desire is that the Estate should be equally divided among the children that Dorothea, the wife of my son William, has or may have by the said William.

Item. My will and desire is that my son William shall have the profits arising from the Estate but my wife for the purpose of paying his just debts provided he make that provision for his mother, wife, and children that they have been accustomed to.

Item. It is my will and desire that there be no appraisement of my Estate.

Lastly, I appoint my beloved wife Ann Barret whole and Sole Executrix to this my last will and testament. Signed, sealed and acknowledged this 9th day of November, 1791,

in presence of

Nelson Berkeley

David Bullock

Thomas Price

Robert Barret (Seal)

At a District Court held in Charlottesville the 20th day of April, 1798, This last will and testament of Robert Barret deceased was produced into Court and proved by the oath of David Bullock one of the witnesses thereto and as the personal Estate therein ordered to be recorded.

Teste

John Carr, C. C.

According to the testimony of Richard Aylett Barret, grandson of William Barret and great grandson of Rev. Robert Barret, all these children except Francis were by the first wife, Elizabeth Lewis.

3. Rev. Robert Barret (2), son of Charles Barret (No. 1) and Mary Chiswell Barret, married, first, Elizabeth Lewis and,

second Ann . . . . By Elizabeth Lewis Barret he had the following children:

296. Dr. Robert Barret, Jr., (3)

297. Rev. Lewis Barret (3)

298. Mary Barret (3) who married John Crutchfield

299. John Barret (3)

300. Captain William Barret (3)

By Ann, his second wife, Rev. Robert Barret had one son:

301. Francis Barret (3)

Nothing is known further concerning John Barret and for convenience and to prevent confusion, the descendants of the other children are placed in separate chapters.

## CHAPTER V

## LINE OF DR. ROBERT BARRET, JR., OF LOUISA COUNTY

**D**R. ROBERT BARRET (No. 295) was the son of Rev. Robert Barret (No. 3) and Elizabeth Lewis Barret. He served as captain of infantry, Taylor's Regiment, Virginia, during the Revolutionary War as his name appeared on a *Deduction Roll for Resigned Officers* for the "Guards at Albemarle Barracks" from June 1, 1779 to August 1, 1780. He resigned in June or July, 1779. He was referred to as Dr. Robert Barret by Mrs. Elizabeth Barret Pendleton, great granddaughter of Col. Charles Barret who was an uncle of Dr. Robert Barret. Her statement is quoted below:

"My great grandfather was Charles Barret who had a large grant of land given him under the Crown when it was a wilderness now known as Louisa County. Robert Barret was, I imagine, a brother of my great grandfather Charles as he afterwards settled nearby and was known as Parson Barret (as Episcopal clergymen were so often called in those days). There was a Dr. Robert Barret who settled nearby. I imagine he was a son of Rev. Robert Barret as he called my grandfather cousin."

Mrs. Pendleton was correct in assuming that Dr. Robert Barret was the son of Rev. Robert Barret as is evidenced by the will of the Rev. Robert Barret which was quoted in Chapter IV and is further evidenced by a deed which is recorded in *Deed Book H*, page 400, Louisa County, Virginia, dated May 14, 1784. This was a deed from John Crutchfield and Mary, his wife, and Robert Barret, Jr., and Barbara, his wife, which conveyed to Robert Goodwin twenty-eight acres of land for four hundred pounds current money, "being land purchased by Jno. Crutchfield in exchange from Rev. Robert Barret, father of said Robert Barret, Jr." In signing this deed Robert and Barbara Barret used only one t in their surname but Lewis Barret, his brother, who was one of the witnesses signed his name as Lewis Barrett. This is the first evidence of the use of two t's in the surname by this branch of the family.

Robert Barret, Jr., was also listed as Dr. Robert Barret in the tax list of 1793 for Louisa County now on file in the Archives Department of the Virginia State Library. In this list he is re-



corded as having four tithables and twenty-five slaves. He was born in Hanover County but later moved to Louisa County and settled about one mile from the Hermitage, the seat of his uncle, Col. Charles Barret. In 1774 Robert Barret, Jr., of Hanover County bought land from Mary Barret, widow of Charles Barret, and her son Charles Barret in the fork of Little River, Louisa County.

Miss Minnie Yates Patton of Kingston, Tennessee, one of the descendants of Dr. Robert Barret has very kindly supplied a copy of the family records from his Bible which is in the possession of her family. These records are quoted in full below:

*Bible Records of Dr. Robert Barret*

Robert Barret married Barbara Winston 15th of August, 1771

Robert Barret died June 9th, 1823

Barbara Barret died November 6th, 1823

John Yates and Nancy Coleman were married May 11th, 1785. She died in December, 1810, and he died in December, 1812

William Overton Barret and Mary Yates were married May 16th, 1811

John Yates Barret and Sarah A. Winn were married September 8th, 1840

Barbara W. Barret and Daniel Pierce were married April 18th, 1842

William S. Mayfield and Nancy Coleman were married May 15th, 1834

She married, second, Joseph Robinson August 7th, 1842

Mary Overton Barret and John Patton were married August 20th, 1844

. . . . .

Robert Barret born October 26th, 1772

Robert Barret born December 24, 1773

John Winston Barret born 10th of December, 1775, and died October 3rd, 1821

Elizabeth Lewis Barret born May 2nd, 1778, and died October 3rd, 1821

Elizabeth Winston Barret born August 21, 1779

William Overton Barret born June 10th, 1783, and died May, 1866

Lewis Barret born 21st of April, 1785

James Winston Barret born February 16th, 1791

Nelson Berkeley Barret born October 3rd, 1793, and died April 8th, 1815

Elizabeth L. Barret . . . .

Robert B. Barret . . . .

Barbara Overton born February 5th, 1690, and died October 12, 1766

John Winston born in 1729 and died 23rd of January, 1772

Alice Winston died in 1773, age 43

William Overton Winston born November 16th, 1747

Mary Tod Winston born March 16th, 1748, and died February 27th, 1791

Barbara Winston born November 30th, 1750, and died 8th of November, 1823

James Winston born March 12th, 1753

Mollie Winston born March 28th, 1755, and died November 13th, 1761

John Winston born October 4th, 1757

Elizabeth Winston born January 1st, 1760

Joseph Winston born April 2nd, 1763

Martha Winston born June 21st, 1765

Bickerton Winston born January 28th, 1768

Alice Ann Winston born August 8th, 1769

It is evident from the Bible records given above that Dr. Robert Barret (No. 296) married Barbara Winston August 15, 1771, and died June 9, 1823. Barbara Winston Barret was born November 30, 1750, and died November 8, 1823. She was the daughter of John Winston and his wife, Alice Bickerton. Dr. Robert and Barbara Winston Barret had the following family of children:

3016. Robert Barret (4), born October 26, 1772, and probably died in infancy

302. Robert Barret (4), born December 24, 1773

303. John Winston Barret (4), born Dec. 10, 1775, and died Oct. 3, 1821

305. Elizabeth Winston Barret (4), born August 21, 1779

306. William Overton Barret (4), born June 10, 1783, and died in May, 1866

307. Lewis Barret (4), born April 21, 1785

308. James Winston Barret (4), born February 16, 1791, and died unmarried at the home of his brother, William, in Kingston, Tennessee
309. Nelson Berkeley Barret (4), born Oct. 3, 1793, and died April 8, 1815
302. Robert Barret (4), son of Dr. Robert Barret (No. 296) and Barbara Winston Barret, was born December 10, 1773, probably in Hanover County. He died in Alabama December 24, 1850. According to the marriage register of Louisa County he married Nancy Bullock. After her death he married as his second wife, Mrs. Aldridge in Alabama.

Maj. Roy Smith of Kent, Ohio, one of his descendants supplied most of the data concerning this line including a copy of a letter written by Robert Barret, a son of the above mentioned Robert, to his sister, Mrs. Martha H. Smith, of Staunton, Virginia. This letter was dated June 18, 1881, at Rienzi, Mississippi. Those parts of this letter which are of genealogical interest are quoted:

"Brother Davy's post office is Moulton, Lawrence County, Ala. I hope you will receive this and write me word where all the children are that are now living that you know of and where and what became of our poor old uncles and aunts, if any of them left Virginia or not and where they moved to. I saw Mr. Gallaher a short time ago and he lives in Arkansas and he told me that Brother Nelson was there. He saw him and talked with him and his post office is Goshen, Madison County, Arkansas.

"The 27th day of last January a year ago was a very distressing time with our family. We lost our youngest child, David B. Barret. He was among the nicest young men in our country, about 23 years old. We have but one of our children with us, a daughter Nancy Ann who is about 26 years of age. We have had ten children, eight sons and two daughters. One of the sons died in infancy. The balance of our children are all alive but the two I have stated. George W. Barret is a merchant in Arkansas and Thomas H. Barret is in Texas. All the balance of our children are in this country. All of them are married but the one that is with us. We have forty-six grandchildren but not near all living at this time.



"I have some old papers that were in Pa's old pocket book that I would like for you to have. One of them is a letter from Ma to Pa when our Sister Elizabeth was going to school at uncle William Barret's when he lived in Caroline County and Ma went down to stay with her. I am now in my 75th year and my wife is in her 65th and can get about tolerable well. Pa was 77 years old when he died, and died on his birthday. He was born the 24th December, 1773, and died 24th December, 1850. It does not appear that I could ever leave this world satisfied unless I could see our old place in old Virginia and the surrounding country. I can see it in my view at this time as plain as I did when I left there but I know that it is not now like it was then.

"I was surprised to hear that old Parsons Barrett was still alive and Louisa Cosby. They must be nearly a hundred years old.

"I will write you a few lines about Pa and myself and our trip to Alabama. When we left old Virginia, we had but 125 dollars and we were about 29 days on the road, costing each one of us a dollar a day. When we got to Knoxville our old sorrel horse gave out entirely and we had to swap him off and gave fifty dollars to boot which left us but very little money when we landed at old Colonel Nick Johnson's and Pa and a man by the name of Burses went partnership in sinking a tanyard about four miles from Nick Johnson's. This man Burses lived in a little town called Oakville. We kept bachelor's hall about two years and Pa married a widow woman by the name of Alridge. She had four small children, three of them boys and one daughter. She was a woman of tremendously high temper and we could never get along at all. I finally married after two years. My wife was only fourteen years of age when we were married. She has black eyes, black hair, and very fair skin, and is rather on the chunky order. She was Margaret Nichols and her father was an old revolutionary soldier and drew his bounty in Decatur, Alabama.

"If I had have had the money, I would have been back in Virginia in 1828. Brother Davy is doing very well. He is entirely bald headed and is deacon in the Baptist Church, but I have the first church to join yet. I had five sons in

the Confederate Army. Two of them, William and John were in the 26th Mississippi Regiment and were at the surrender of Fort Donelson. John had his right forefinger shot off. William made his escape with some other soldiers and got home. John was sent off with the wounded. Robert, the oldest one of all was in the cavalry. James was in a great deal the hottest battles of any of the boys all through Tennessee, Kentucky, and Georgia. George went as a substitute. He was the youngest one of the five.

"I remain your affectionate brother until death.

"Robert B. Barret"

According to Maj. Smith, Nancy Bullock, first wife of Robert Barret (No. 256), was the daughter of David Bullock who married Jane Terry. They had six children:

310. Robert Bullock Barret (5)

311. David Bullock Barret (5)

312. Nelson Barret (5)

313. Elizabeth Barret (5)

314. Nancy Barret (5)

315. Martha Barret (5)

Robert Barret had two children by his second wife, Mrs. Aldridge:

316. Barret (5)

317. Barret (5)

306. William Overton Barret (4), son of Dr. Robert Barret (No. 296) and Barbara Winston Barret, was born June 10, 1783, and died in May, 1866. He married Mary Yates May 16, 1811. Mary Yates was the daughter of John Yates and Nancy Coleman who were married May 11, 1785.

An interesting account of this family is given by Miss Minnie Yates Patton, granddaughter of William Overton Barret, and is quoted below:

"You asked why my grandparents came to Tennessee. My grandmother had such poor health that the doctors advised my grandfather to take her to another climate. They started to Missouri and came as far as Philadelphia, Tennessee, where they stopped for a few days with some relations who persuaded them to go to Athens, Tennessee, and go into business there,



and so they thought they would try it for awhile. Grandfather was a farmer and as they liked it there they just stayed at Athens.

"They had a good deal of property when they reached Athens but grandfather went security for some of his friends and lost everything he had except some slaves and, of course, the war freed the slaves and so there they were. My grandmother never got over it for she was very proud and had always had lots as the Yates family were wealthy people. Grandfather was not a member of any church but grandmother was a Baptist. Grandfather had a bachelor brother, James Barret, who lived with them. After they broke up housekeeping they lived part of the time with Aunt Nannie and part of the time with us. They were very old and feeble for several years before their death.

"Grandfather William O. Barret is buried in the old Robinson cemetery in Roane County, Tennessee. They left Athens after their children were married and came to Roane County to live with mother and Aunt Nannie. Grandmother buried there also. She was Mary Yates and was born June 10, 1793. They moved to Athens in 1833."

The Yates family was from Caroline County, Virginia, and William O. Barret once lived in that county according to a letter previously quoted and written by his nephew, Robert Bullock Barret. He probably also lived in Goochland County, Virginia, as William O. Barret and Mary, his wife, gave a deed which was recorded there July 20, 1825, in *Deed Book* 26, page 201. On August 28, 1826, William O. Barret of Goochland County made a contract with Nicholas M. Vaughan of the same county to secure James W. Barret for a note for \$250, and which was recorded in Albemarle County in *Deed Book* 29, page 467. He evidently moved to Albemarle County for in *Deed Book* 20, page 296, Albemarle County, William O. Barret and Mary, his wife, sold to James Kinsloving three hundred and fifty acres of land called the tanyard for \$500.

It appears, therefore, that William O. Barret was born in Hanover County; moved in infancy to Louisa County; married and lived in Caroline County; moved to Goochland County; moved to Albemarle County in 1828; moved to



Athens, Tennessee, in 1834; later moved to Kingston, Tennessee, where he died. He was certainly a restless individual.

According to the data supplied by Miss Patton, William O. and Mary Yates Barret had the following children:

- 318. John Yates Barret (5) who married Sarah Adaline Winn
  - 319. Barbara Winston Barret (5) who married Daniel Pierce
  - 320. Nancy Coleman Barret (5) who married, first, William Mayfield and married, second, Maj. Joseph Robinson
  - 321. Robert Lewis Barret (5) who died young and unmarried
  - 322. Mary Overton Barret (5) who married Dr. John P. Patton
310. Robert Bullock Barret (5), son of Robert Barret (No. 302) and Nancy Bullock Barret, married Margaret Nichols. He was born in 1806 and his wife was born in 1816. They were married in 1830 and had the following children:
- 323. Robert Barret (6)
  - 324. William Barret (6)
  - 325. John Barret (6)
  - 326. James Barret (6)
  - 327. Elizabeth Barret (6)
  - 328. Nancy Ann Barret (6) who was born in 1855
  - 329. George W. Barret (6) who moved to Arkansas
  - 330. David Bullock Barret (6) who died January 27, 1880, aged 23
  - 331. Thomas H. Barret (6) who moved to Texas
  - 332. Barret (6) who died in infancy
311. David Bullock Barret (5), son of Robert Barret (No. 302) and Nancy Bullock Barret, moved to Moulton, Lawrence County, Alabama
312. Nelson Barret (5), son of Robert Barret (No. 301) and Nancy Bullock Barret, moved to Goshen, Madison County, Arkansas
315. Martha Barret (5), daughter of Robert Barret (No. 302) and Nancy Bullock Barret, was born in 1812 and died November 23, 1884. She married John Fleming Smith on October 4, 1834. According to the genealogy of this family supplied by Maj. Roy Smith of Kent, Ohio, they had the following children:

- 333. Frank O. Smith (6)
- 334. Thomas C. Smith (6)
- 335. Benjamin Lewis Smith (6)
- 336. Addison Lewis Smith (6)
- 337. Robert W. Smith (6)
- 338. Charles Bolling Smith (6)
- 339. Lucy Smith (6)
- 340. Elizabeth Lewis Smith (6)
- 341. James Wicliffe Smith (6)

318. John Yates Barret (5), son of William Overton Barret (No. 306) and Mary Yates Barret, was born March 28, 1812, and died April 3, 1863, at Marion, Virginia. He married Sarah Adeline Winn, daughter of John Winn and Mary Johnston Winn, September 8, 1840, at Charlottesville, Virginia. She was born Nov. 22, 1815 and died Feb. 12, 1865.

John Yates Barret was a pharmacist and was in business with his father-in-law in Charlottesville for many years. After the death of John Winn he purchased the Red Hill estate in Amherst County. This was not a prosperous venture and he lost most of his fortune. After his death his family moved to Marion, Virginia, where several of them died from typhoid fever.

John and Sarah Winn Barret had the following large family:

- 342. Mary Overton Barret (6) who was born January 11, 1842, and died unmarried Feb. 13, 1865
- 343. Robert Lewis Barret (6), born April 17, 1843, and who was killed in the Confederate service April 27, 1865, Second Virginia Cavalry
- 344. Mattie Winn Barret (6), born September 6, 1844, and died Jan. 6, 1931
- 345. Elizabeth King Barret (6), born Dec. 10, 1846, and died Jan. 3, 1865, unmarried
- 346. John Winn Barret (6), born August 6, 1849. He started to go to his relatives at Kingston, Tennessee, in April, 1866, but disappeared and was never heard of again
- 347. Nannie Overton Barret (6), born June 14, 1851, and died August 16, 1925
- 348. Henry Clay Barret (6), born March 6, 1853; died Aug. 9, 1916

349. William Winston Barret (6), born March 6, 1853. He married Mary C. Perrow Jan. 12, 1887, but had no children. He died May 21, 1926
350. Marshall Yates Barret (6), born March 28, 1856, and died in 1928
319. Barbara Winston Barret (6), daughter of William Overton Barret (No. 306) and Mary Yates Barret, married Daniel Pierce April 18, 1842, and had three children:
351. Pierce (6) who died in infancy
352. Pierce (6) who was killed in the Civil War
353. Robert Pierce (6) who moved to Texas
320. Nancy Coleman Barret (5), daughter of William Overton Barret (No. 306) and Mary Yates Barret, was born in 1815 and died in 1898. She married William S. Mayfield on May 15, 1834. After his death she married Major Joseph Robinson on August 7, 1842. She had the following children by her second husband:
354. Ann Robinson (6)
355. Mary Robinson (6) of Oklahoma
356. Barbara Robinson (6)
357. William Robinson (6)
358. Nancy Coleman Robinson (6)
322. Mary Overton Barret (5), daughter of William Overton Barret (No. 306) and Mary Yates Barret, was born January 11, 1825, and died December 22, 1919. She married Dr. John P. Patton of Kingston, Tennessee, August 17, 1844, and had seven children:
359. Mary Elizaebth Patton (6) who married Col. John Ellis
360. David William Patton (6) who married Florence Ellis
361. Nancy Winston Patton (6) who married R. W. Neergard, Kingston, Tenn.
362. Teresa Jane Patton (6) who married W. D. Newton of Florida
363. John P. Patton (6) who married Mary Lea
364. Minnie Yates Patton (6)
365. Mathew James Patton (6)
340. James Wicliffe Smith (6), son of John Fleming and Martha Barret Smith (No. 314), was born July 7, 1846, and died Feb-



ruary 22, 1909. He married Laura E. Staples September 23, 1874, and had issue:

366. Frank E. Smith (7)

367. Lily E. Smith (7)

368. Roy H. Smith (7)

369. Vyrchie Barret Smith (7)

370. Edward S. Smith (7)

371. James W. Smith (7)

344. Martha Winn Barret (6), daughter of John Yates Barret (No. 318) and Sarah Winn Barret, was born September 6, 1844, and died January 6, 1931. She married Dr. N. C. Keith of Amherst County June 27, 1867, and who was born March 11, 1836. He died Aug. 9, 1916. They had ten children:

372. Mattie Louisa Keith (7)

373. Annie Keith (7)

374. Robert C. Keith (7)

375. Tilden Keith (7)

376. Carrie Keith (7)

377. Harry C. Keith (7)

378. G. M. Keith (7)

379. Eliza Keith (7)

380. Irene Keith (7)

381. Raymond Keith (7)

347. Nannie Overton Barret (6), daughter of John Yates Barret (No. 318) and Sarah Winn Barret, was born July 14, 1851, and died August 16, 1925. She was born at Red Hill in Amherst County and died at Brookside, near Delaplane, in Fauquier County, Virginia. She had blue eyes, brown hair and was of average height. She was ever ready to minister to the sick and distressed of her community with sympathetic understanding and was deeply beloved by all that knew her. She married George Warren Chappellear, Sr., February 7, 1872, and had nine children:

382. Benjamin Winn Chappellear (7), born Dec. 27, 1872

383. Mamie Virginia Chappellear (7), born May 22, 1876

384. Mattie Elizabeth Chappellear (7), born January 30, 1878

385. Henry Clay Chappellear (7), born Aug. 12, 1879, and died June 7, 1880

386. William Winston Chappellear (7), born Aug. 12, 1879, and died June 7, 1880

387. Lee Lyle Chappelear (7), born March 10, 1881, and died Sept. 21, 1927
388. Sadie Barret Chappelear (7), born Nov. 7, 1882
389. Gladys Chappelear (7), born March 26, 1885
390. George Warren Chappelear, Jr., (7), born August 23, 1889
348. Henry Clay Barret (6), son of John Yates Barret (No. 318) and Sarah Winn Barret, was born March 6, 1853, and died August 9, 1916. He married Ollie C. Perrow February 20, 1879, and had three children:
391. Mary Overton Barret (7)
392. Harry Barret (7)
393. Clara Louise Barret (7) who married Mr. Dabney Lee
350. Marshall Yates Barret (6), son of John Yates Barret (No. 318) and Sarah Winn Barret, was born March 28, 1856, and died in March, 1913. He married, first, Roberta Lucille Davis on December 20, 1883. She was the daughter of John Dudley Davis who married Lucy McDaniel Tinsley in April, 1843. John Dudley Davis was the son of James Davis who married Sarah Dudley Ragland, daughter of John and Mary (Dudley) Ragland, October 13, 1800. James Davis was the fourth son of Nathaniel Davis who married Elizabeth Adkins.
- Marshall Yates Barret married, second, Lucy Minor. He had the following children by his first wife, Roberta Lucille Davis:
394. Lucille Barret (7)
395. Launcelot Barret (7)
396. Robert Barret (7)
- Marshall Yates Barret had one child by his second wife, Lucy Minor:
397. John Yates Barret (7) who died in infancy
359. Mary Elizabeth Patton (6), daughter of Dr. John P. Patton and Mary Overton Barret Patton (No. 322), was born August 17, 1846 and died January 17, 1925. She married Col. John Ellis October 16, 1866.

Colonel John Ellis was born January 29, 1838, and died September 13, 1915. He was Lieutenant Colonel, First Regiment, Tennessee Volunteers, U. S. A., in the Civil War. He

was a justice of the peace for sixteen years at Harriman, Tennessee, and in 1883-4 he was a representative for his district in the United States House of Representatives.

Col. John and Mary E. Patton Ellis were the parents of nine children:

- 398. Mary Winston Ellis (7)
- 399. Addie Ellis (7)
- 400. William Edward Ellis (7)
- 401. John Purris Ellis (7)
- 402. Matthew Churchwell Ellis (7)
- 403. David Leonidas Ellis (7)
- 404. Richard W. Ellis (7)
- 405. Samuel Patton Ellis (7)
- 406. Minnie Yates Ellis (7)

368. Major Roy H. Smith (7), son of James Wicliffe Smith (No. 341) and Laura Staples Smith, married Jesse D. Monroe and has four children:

- 407. Laura J. Smith (8)
- 408. Martha Barret Smith (8)
- 409. Alexander M. Smith (8)
- 410. Roy H. Smith (8)

370. Edward S. Smith (7), son of James Wiscliffe Smith (No. 341) and Laura Staples Smith, married Susie E. Thum. He is a professor in the University of Cincinnati. They have four children:

- 411. Frederick J. Smith (8)
- 412. Elizabeth Smith (8)
- 413. Edward W. Smith (8)
- 414. Martha M. Smith (8)

382. Benjamin Winn Chappelear (7), son of George Warren Chappelear, Sr., and Nannie Barret Chappelear (No. 347), was born December 27, 1872, and married Mrs. Sallie Higginbotham Perkins March 29, 1910. He lives at his father's home, Brookside, in Fauquier County, and has two daughters:

- 415. Nancy Barret Chappelear (8), born May 28, 1914
- 416. Sallie Winn Chappelear (8), born May 9, 1915

383. Mamie Virginia Chappelear (7), daughter of George Warren Chappelear, Sr., and Nannie Barret Chappelear (No. 347)



was born May 22, 1876, and married Dr. Charles Peyton Greyer October 2, 1907, and lives at Morganton, N. C. They have two sons:

417. Charles Peyton Greyer, Jr., (8), born January 15, 1909

418. Joseph Warren Greyer (8), born March 31, 1911

384. Mattie Elizabeth Chappellear (7), daughter of George Warren Chappellear, Sr., and Nannie Barret Chappellear (No. 347), was born January 30, 1878, and married Clayton E. Ayre October 17, 1907. He is a construction engineer for the Tennessee Light and Power Company. They have one daughter:

419. Nannie Josephine Ayre (8), born December 2, 1910

387. Lee Lyle Chappellear (7), son of George Warren Chappellear, Sr., and Nannie Barret Chappellear (No. 347), was born March 10, 1881, and died September 21, 1927. He was a farmer and contractor. He married Genevieve Johnston December 15, 1919, but had no children

388. Sadie Barret Chappellear (7), daughter of George Warren Chappellear, Sr., and Nannie Barret Chappellear (No. 347), was born November 7, 1882, and married J. L. Jeffries April 11, 1906, and had three children:

420. Judith Coleman Jeffries (8), born February 21, 1907, and died March 3, 1907

421. John Barret Jeffries (8), born October 27, 1908

422. Mary Carter Jeffries (8), born March 20, 1910, and died in 1925

389. Gladys Chappellear (7), daughter of George Warren Chappellear, Sr., and Nannie Barret Chappellear (No. 347), was born March 26, 1885, and married Benjamin Curtis Chappellear October 25, 1926, but has no children. They live at Belle Grove near Paris in Fauquier County.

390. George Warren Chappellear, Jr., (7), son of George Warren Chappellear, Sr., and Nannie Barret Chappellear (No. 347), was born August 23, 1889, and married Nannie Binford, daughter of Ballard Williams Binford and Evelyn Archer (Leake) Binford, on June 7, 1917.

Mr. Chappellear is professor of biology and head of the Department of Biology at the State Teachers College, Harri-

sonburg, Virginia. He is also a fellow of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, and a member of the Virginia Academy of Science, Virginia Historical Society, Huguenot Society of Charleston, American Association of University Professors, etc. He is the author of *Families of Virginia*, Vols. I, II, and III, and *Genealogical Abstracts and Index for Henning's Statutes*, etc. He received the master of science degree from the Virginia Polytechnic Institute in 1913 with honors and taught there and at the Miller School, and came to State Teachers College in 1918.

George Warren and Nannie Binford Chappellear have two daughters:

423. Nancy Chappellear (8), born November 25, 1918

424. Gladys Georgina Chappellear (8), born December 18, 1921

391. Mary Overton Barret (7), daughter of Henry Clay Barret (No. 348) and Ollie Perrow Barret, married Henry Alexandria Dawson December 28, 1906. They live near Pedlar Mills in Amherst County and have the following children:

A. Stephens Yates Dawson (8) born Feb. 22, 1908

B. Owen Barksdale Dawson (8), born Oct. 5, 1910

C. Elizabeth Barret Dawson (8), born March 4, 1912

D. Martha McDonald Dawson (8), deceased, born June 9, 1917

E. Mary Carolyn Dawson (8), born Dec. 22, 1919

392. Harry Barret (7), son of Henry Clay Barret (No. 348) and Ollie Perrow Barret, married Annie Rose Kent in 1909. They have a daughter,

Virginia Davies Barret, who was born April 10, 1911.



## CHAPTER VI

## THE LINE OF REV. LEWIS BARRET OF VIRGINIA AND GEORGIA

by

MARY CALLAWAY JONES



LEWIS BARRET'S grandfather, Charles Barret (No. 1), was born in James City or New Kent County, Virginia; he died before December 3, 1781, as he is not mentioned in his wife's will of that date, written in St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County. Mrs. Mary Barret was, doubtless, a sister of Charles Chiswell, and an aunt of Col. John Chiswell who married Elizabeth Randolph. Her will is recorded in *Will Book* 1, page 5, Louisa County, Virginia, Fredericksville and Trinity parishes. The wills between 1742 and 1746 are missing. In this will she named her sons, Charles and Robert, and a daughter, Ann Dabney; grandson, Wm. Dabney; granddaughter, Mary Dabney. Executors: Charles and Robert Barret. Witnesses: Esther Chiswell, . . . . . King.

Robert Barret (No. 3), of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover Co., Va., son of Charles and Mary (Chiswell) Barret, born circa 1712, in James City or New Kent County, Va.; died in 1798, in Albemarle County, Va., will dated November 9, 1791, and proved April 20, 1791. The *E. A. Claypool Chart* (1901) gives his birth in 1722; however, he was ordained to the ministry in 1737, and the laws of the Established Church required that he be twenty-five years of age before ordination, so his birth could not have been later than 1712, perhaps earlier. A short sketch of Rev. Robert Barret is given in *Cyclopedia of Biography, Virginia*, Vol. 1, 181, by Dr. Lyon G. Tyler.

Robert Barret married (1) circa 1746, Elizabeth Lewis, third child of Col. Robert Lewis and Jane Meriwether, his wife; she

---

\*Mrs. Mary Callaway Jones of Lowther Hall, Clinton, Jones County, Georgia, has very kindly written this chapter on the descendants of Lewis Barret. It has been rearranged to conform to the system of numbering used in the other chapters and a small amount of data has been inserted concerning the family of Anderson Barret of Richmond. Otherwise, this chapter is entirely the work of Mrs. Jones who deserves the highest praise for her thorough researches.



was a granddaughter of Col. Nicholas (2) and Elizabeth (Crawford) Meriwether and of Col. John Lewis and Elizabeth Warner, his wife. She was born circa 1725, as her sister,, Jane, the fourth child, was born January 1, 1727-8; she died before her father's will was made in September, 1757.

Robert Barret married (2) Anne (Leigh or Lee), according to the following deed in Goochland County, Va., *Deed Book 9*, page 33:

1766, Sept. 16th. From Robert Barret and Ann his wife . . . to David Ross . . . 844 acres of land in the County of Goochland . . .

This is the same land described in a deed from Robert Lewis to Robert Barret, dated Mar. 27, 1753, (Goochland Co., Va., *Deed Book 6*, page 294). The last will and testament of Robert Barret was copied by the compiler on August 18, 1928, from Albemarle County *Will Book 1*, page 2 and is here published for the first time in CHAPTER IV and to which reference may be had.

296. Rev. Lewis Barret (3), second son of Rev. Robert Barret  
Rev. Lewis Barret (3)  
(No. 3) (according to the foregoing will) and Elizabeth Lewis\*, his wife (See Goochland Co., Va., *Deed Book 6*, page 294; born June 7, 1752, in Hanover County, Virginia; died in 1835, buried in Wilkes Co., Ga., *Will Book H. H.*, page 397. It will be noted that in the Georgia records the name is usually spelled with two t's.

The Bureau of Pensions, in the Revolution and 1812 Section, has:

From the papers in the Revolutionary War Pension claim S. 31,533, it appears that Lewis Barret was born in Hanover Co., Va., June 7, 1752. While a resident of the said county he enlisted in the Spring of 1776 and served six months as a private in Capt. James Dabney's Company, Colonels Charles

---

\*Elizabeth Lewis was a direct descendant of Col. Robert and Jane (Meriwether) Lewis of Belvoir; Col. John and Elizabeth (Warner) Lewis of Warner Hall; Col. Augustine (2) and Mildred (Reade) Warner of Warner Hall; Col. Augustine and Mary Warner of Warner Hall; Col. George and Elizabeth (Martain) Reade; Capt. Nicholas and Jane Martain; Col. Nicholas (2) and Elizabeth (Crawford) Meriwether; Capt. Nicholas (1) and Elizabeth (Woodhouse?) Meriwether; and David Crawford, all of Virginia.

Dabney and Meredith's Va. Regt. He was allowed pension on his application executed August 5th, 1832, while a resident of Wilkes County, Georgia.

Respectfully,

(Signed) Washington Gardner,  
Commissioner

Lewis Barret seems to have gone out with the earliest troops from Hanover County. The 2nd Va. Regt., Continental Forces, was accepted February 13, 1776, in which Charles Dabney was made a Lieut. Colonel in May, 1776 (*Va. Mag.*, XX, 181-2). Charles Dabney was one of the original members of the Virginia Society of the Cincinnati, together with Lewis Barret's brother, Capt. William Barret, and his cousin, Lieut. Chiswell Barret.

The Department of Archives and History, State Library, Richmond, Va., has:

Barret, Lewis S. of W. 1835, Pen. 3 Ga. 58. See 9th annual Report of the Library Board, 1911-1912. Revolutionary Soldier of Virginia.

*Georgia's Roster of the Revolution*, by L. L. Knight (1920), has the following references to Lewis Barret:

p. 322. List of Rev. soldiers as taken from Land Lottery records.

p. 407. Appendix F in 3rd Annual Report Nat'l Society D. A. R. to the Smithsonian Institution. Senate Documents, Vol. 16, No. 219, 56th Congress, 2nd Session, 1900-01, pp. 369-393.

p. 437. Senate Documents Pension Roll, First Session, 23rd Congress, No. 12,-.58.

In *Report of Secretary of War. Vol. 3, Pension Roll*, page 58, Statement of County of Wilkes, Georgia, Lewis Barret, private, gives as description of service: Continental Line.

Lewis Barret married (1) Elizabeth Anderson, daughter of David and Elizabeth Anderson. She was born July 31, 1753, in Hanover County, Virginia, and died in that county January 27, 1773, and was the daughter of Elizabeth Mills who married David Anderson and died in 1804. According



to William Taylor Barret of Richmond, Lewis Barret and Elizabeth Anderson were married in 1772. The following references are of interest:

Rev. Robert Barret left at least one son, Lewis Barret, who was a minister and married Elizabeth Anderson, born July 31, 1753, and departed this life on Wednesday 12th (27th) January, 1773.—Memorandum in a manuscript funeral sermon upon Mrs. Elizabeth Barret, leaving issue an only son, Anderson Barret. Rev. Lewis Barret moved to Georgia, and there is a letter extant to his son Anderson, at Richmond, Va., reproaching him for not writing to him in his old age. It is endorsed, 'Favored by Mr. Cosby.' The Cosbys were from Hanover and Louisa. (*William and Mary Quarterly*, IX, No. 4)

David Anderson and his wife Elizabeth came from Hanover and lived on a plantation in Albemarle not far from Scottsville. David died in 1791 and his wife in 1804. They had issue, eight sons: William, Nathaniel who died in 1812, Thomas, Richard, David, Mathew, Edmund, Samuel, and three daughters: Anna who married Dabney Minor of Hanover; Sarah who married Christopher Hudson; and the third daughter married a Barret, whose son, Anderson Barret, lived in Richmond, and was executor of both of his grandparents. (*History of Albemarle County*, by Woods, page 138)

After the death of his wife, Lewis Barret bought property in Louisa County, on Beaver Creek, on April 12, 1773, from John Watson (Louisa County, Va., *Deed Book D*<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>, page 496). Whether he made his home there before he entered the Continental army is not known; but a deed on Dec. 8, 1777, shows that Lewis Barret of County of Louisa and Trinity Parish bought land on Cub Creek, along Cosby's line (*Ibid. Book E*, 202). This land Lewis Barret and "Jane his wife" sold April 10, 1780. (*Ibid.*, H, 111-112)

Lewis Barret married (2) before 1780, Jane Price\*, daughter of John and Mary (Randolph) Price. (See *The Douglass*

---

\*Jane Price was a lineal descendant of Col. William Randolph of Turkey Island, Henrico County, and Elizabeth Beverley, his wife; Col. William Randolph of Turkey Island and Mary Isham, his wife; Col. Peter and Elizabeth (Peyton) Beverley; Maj. Robert Peyton; Maj. Robert Beverley; Henry and Catherine (Banks) Isham, all of Virginia.



*Register*, page 106; *William and Mary Quarterly*, VII, page 124; *The Randolph Family*, by W. G. Stanard. She was born in 1749, at Coolwater, Hanover Co., Va. See *Chart of the Price Family*, New York Library, F 173, 194); removed to Wilkes Co., Georgia, early in 1787 and was buried there around 1790 in what is now known as the Tooms burying ground, the grave unmarked. It is said that her parents died while she was young, and that she was reared, for a time, by her aunt, Mrs. John Chiswell (Elizabeth Randolph), of Hanover County. "Coolwater," the home of the Prices, was next to Scotchtown, the home of Elizabeth Chiswell, and we have been told that there was a vista four miles long between the homes of the sistors. (*Chart of the Price Family*). Jane (Price) Barret's daughter, Mary (Barret) Callaway, named a son Merrel Price Callaway, supposedly for the seat of Richard Randolph "Morton Merrel," Warwickshire, England, where the first William Randolph of "Turkey Island" was born.

After the Revolutionary War quite a colony of Virginians settled in Wilkes County, Georgia. In 1785 Lewis Barret and his sister's husband, John Crutchfield, bought land in Wilkes, both tracts on Beaverdam Creek or Long Creek:

This indenture made the ninth day of August, 1785, between Jacob Autry and Elizabeth his wife of the State of Georgia and County of Wilkes . . . and Lewis Barret of the State of Virginia . . . 300 acres . . .  
Wit. Micajah Anthony, J. P., David Meriwether, Will Terrel, Joel Terrell, David Terrell, (Wilkes Co., Ga., *Deed Book A. A.*, 146)

Lewis Barret sold his property in Louisa County, Virginia, to a brother-in-law before taking his family to Georgia, which tract he had owned since 1773 (Louisa County, Va., *Deed Book F*, 179):

1786, Nov. 27th, Lewis Barret and Jane his wife of the County of Louisa, to Thomas Price of the County of Hanover . . . 400 acres on Beaver Creek in Louisa . . .

Wit. Thomas Barret, Robert Barret, David Bullock, Robt. Jouett.

He settled in Georgia in 1787, for the following refers to his headright, which he evidently did not take up:

Aug. 6, 1787. Ordered that John Berkeley have a warrant for 1,000 acres of land in Wilkes Co., 300 acres on the headrights of Lewis Barret and one hundred acres on the headrights of Joel Terrell and 700 acres, part of an old warrant of David Criswell's. (Wilkes Co., Ga., Land Court, 1787. Clerk's Office)

The following deed is also of interest:

This indenture made 26th day of October, 1789, between Lewis Barret and Jean (Jane) his wife of the one part and John Crutchfield all of the County of Wilkes and State of Georgia the other part: Whereas the said Lewis Barrett and Jean his wife for the natural love and esteem they have for their children already begotten of the bodies of both of them, have and each of them hath granted . . . unto the said Crutchfield his heirs . . . all that tract of land cont. by grant and survey 300 acres lying and being in the county and State aforesaid and whereon the sd. Lewis Barret and Jean his wife now live together with the houses appurtenances, etc . . . and the sa. Lewis Barret and Jean his wife hath sold . . . unto the sd. John Crutchfield and the following negroes towit Harry, Gregory, Jack, J. Davey fellows, Amey, Nelly, Lincy, wenches, and Frank a boy, and all and such of their stock of cattle, of every denomination, and all and every part of their household furniture and all the crop on hand . . . together . . . with . . . all . . . of their property both real and personal, moveable and immoveable which the said Lewis Barret and Jean his wife or either of them are now in possession of unto the said John Crutchfield . . . the profits accruing from the property hereby granted and sold of so much thereof as shall be expended for the support and maintainance (sic) and education of the children which are already begotten . . . until the sd children shall be of age that is to say the portion or portions of such of them as shall be a son or sons to be paid at his or their respective age, or ages, of Twenty-one years, and the portion or portions . . . of a daughter or daughters' . . .

Wit. Wm. Terrel, J. P., Isham Richardson.

Lewis Barret (Seal)

Jane Barret (Seal)



The following is a letter from W. E. Barret to Miss Charlotte Price, of Richmond, Va., who with Theodore H. Price, compiled the Price Chart:

Richmond, Va.,  
Sept. 4, 1907.

My dear Miss Price:

I thank you very much for your reply about Lewis Barret. My grandfather was Anderson Barret of Albemarle County, and he was the son of a Barret and Elizabeth Anderson. It is this Barret who married Elizabeth Anderson that I am trying to get information about. He was my great grandfather.

I have my family record back of him as well as after him, but so far have been entirely unable to find his name. There is some reason for believing that his name was Lewis; therefore when I found in Parson Douglas' Register the name of Lewis Barret, husband of Jane Price, it occurred to me to write to Mr. Theo. Price, whom I heard was recently getting together some history. I may add, for your information, that I have since verified the information taken from old Parson Douglas, by a personal examination of the Louisa County records. There I found several conveyances of land. One, recorded in *Deed Book F*, page 179, dated Nov. 27, 1786, in which Lewis Barret and Jane, his wife, convey to Thomas Price of Hanover certain land, etc., the deed being witnessed by Thos. Barret, Robt. Barret, David Bullock and Robert Jouett.

I am not descended from Jane Price, but my theory is that Lewis Barret first married Elizabeth Anderson, and 2nd Jane Price. Your statement that Lewis Barret went to Georgia is further confirmation of the fact that he is the man I am looking for, as it is handed down to me that my great grandfather did go to Georgia, and from there ceased relations with his Virginia kin.

Won't you please tell me what information you have as to Lewis Barret having gone to Georgia and if possible where in Georgia he located? I have been told that he became connected with the Cobbs of that state.



As to Parson Douglas' register: the old original book is owned by a Mrs. Robert Lewis of Chestnut Hill, this city. Her husband was a descendant of Col. Robert Lewis of Belvoir and Mrs. Lewis was a Minor of Albemarle . . . It is certainly a rare old volume . . .

If I can serve you in any way, I shall be only too glad, and trust you will not hesitate to call on me. Again thanking you, I beg to be,

Very sincerely,  
(Signed) W. E. Barret

This Mr. William Edward Barret was the son of William Taylor Barret and grandson of Anderson Barret.

Lewis Barret married (3) between 1790 and 1793, in Wilkes County, Georgia, Mary Toombs, daughter of Gabriel and Ann (Dawson) Toombs. Gabriel Toombs' will dated December 8, 1795, and proved February 25, 1799, is in Wilkes County, Georgia, *Will Book*, 1792-1801, pages 199-201. It names his wife, Ann; sons, Robert Toombs and Dawson Gabriel Toombs; daughters, Mary Barret (sic), Elizabeth Toombs, Ann Dawson Spearman (married John Spearman), and Sally Dawson Toombs. The devisees of his will are named in a deed in Greene County, Georgia, *Deed Book 2*, page 582, June 25, 1800, naming Lewis Barret and Mary Barret, his wife, the deed witnessed by John P. Barret, E. Barret, and Jno. Graham.

Mary Barret's eldest brother, Major Robert Toombs (will proved January, 1816, Wilkes Co., Ga.) was the father of the noted statesman and Confederate officer, General Robert A. Toombs.

The marriage of Mary Toombs and Lewis Barret is supposed to have been recorded in Book D. D. of wills and marriages, Wilkes Co., Ga., which was burned in a lawyer's office. The following is the first record after their marriage (Wilkes Co. *Deed Book L. L.*, page 75);

1793, Sept. 15th. Between Lewis Barret, Mary his wife, and John Crutchfield of the one part . . . and John Colley . . . 46½ acres on Beaver Dam Creek, being part of the tract of land the said Barret now lives on . . . adjoining James Huling,

John H. Foster, and said John Colley and Lewis Barret. In presence of Robert Toombs, Jas. Tolleson.

(Signed) Lewis Barret

Mary Barret

John Crutchfield

Mary (Toombs) Barret died not later than 1807, as the *Wilkes County Inferior Court Minutes* of August 4th, 1807, show that John Spearman and Henry Dawson were appointed guardians of Nancy W., Permelia, Robert Lewis, Erasmus, and Benjamin Dawson Barret, orphans of Polly Barret, dec'. These five children had various guardians as the *Inefrior Court Minutes* and *Guardian's Returns* show: John Spearman, Robert Toombs, Lawrence Catlett Toombs and Silas Reynolds. The following abstract from the *Wilkes County Guardians' Bonds, Book KK*, 1802-1822, again names the five children: July Term of Court, 1816. Receipts and expenses of the orphans of Polly Barret, wife of Lewis Barret, made by John Spearman, guardian: Boarding Robert Lewis Barret, Erasmus Barret, and Benjamin Barret for the year 1815 . . . Bonnet for Nancy Barret . . . Bonnet for Parmelia Barret . . .

Lewis Barret is listed in the tax digests of Wilkes County as living on Beaverdam Creek of Long Creek, which is in Donegal District, not far from Oglethorpe County line. In the land lottery of 1819, Lewis Barret; Sr., in Captain Davis' District, was entitled to one draw as an "old soldier."

Tradition has it that Lewis Barret was a Methodist minister. Descendants of his third wife state that he gave up the ministry for the medical profession. The following in Wilkes County, Georgia, Returns Book No. 3 (1819-1826) page 135, served to strengthen that statement:

"Money paid out by Edward Callaway, admr. of Joseph H. Callaway, decd.: . . . Lewis Barret for attending the dec'd in sickness, \$16.75. Sworn to in open court Jany. 1821."

Lewis Barret married (4) in Wilkes County, Georgia, Mrs. Martha (Patsey) Coats, who survived him. The land lottery of 1803 lists:

"Patsey Coats, widow, 2."



Lewis Barret died a poor man. as he emancipated his slaves about the time the Methodist bishops sought to make the emancipation of negroes a condition of church membership. His will, dated October 18, 1828, names his wife, Patsey Barret; sons, Richard Ivey Barret, John P. Barret, Robert Barret; daughters, Polly Callaway, Nancy Renols (Reynolds) and Sally H. Barret. His wife and Josia Tuck were his "whole and sole executors." The witnesses were Luke Turner, Wm. O. Rutledge, Nathan Brazill, Charles Smith, J. P. To his will the following codicil was added:

I, Lewis Barret, do further ordain, as an addition to the within will, the following towit:

That, whereas, I am entitled and have given in my name for two draws in the contemplated lottery of the gold region, and two draws in the land lottery of the Cherokee country, I do ordain and establish, as my last will and testament, with regard to the above draws, or choices, that whatever may be drawn, to my name, in either of the lotteries, do belong to, and I do hereby give and bequeath the same to, my beloved wife, Patsey Barret, and my daughter Sally H. Barret, the same to be equally divided between them as they may think proper.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 26th day of June in the year of our Lord, 1832.

Signed, sealed and delivered, in presence of Luke Turner, Lewis B. Callaway, James D. Willis, J. P.  
 Probated March 2nd, 1835. Lewis Barret

Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 296) and Elizabeth Anderson, his first wife, had a son:

425. Anderson Barret (4), born Jan. 12, 1773

Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 296) and Jane Price, his second wife, had the following children:

426. Elizabeth Barret (4) who was not mentioned in her father's will in 1828

427. Mary (Polly) Barret (4), born November 23, 1781

428. Lewis Barret (4), born Jan. 17, 1784

429. John Price Barret (4)

Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 296) and Mary Toombs, his third wife, had issue (not in order of birth):



430. Robert Lewis Barret (4), born 1797
431. Erasmus Barret (4). The Wilkes County lottery of 1819 records him as having one draw, indicating that he was not married at that time. There is no further record concerning him.
432. Benjamin Barret (4) died before 1828 as he was not mentioned in his father's will. *Wilkes County Guardian's*  
4 *Bonds L. L.*, 1822-1827, has: "Lawrence Catlett Toombs and Lewis Barret . . . Lawrence C. Toombs (son of Maj. Robert Toombs, and nephew of the late Mary Barret) guardian of Benjamin Barret son of Lewis Barret . . . during his minority . . . September 2nd, 1822.
433. Parmelia Barret (4)
434. Nancy W. Barret (4)  
Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 296) and Mrs. Martha Coats, his fourth wife, had issue:
435. Richard Ivey Barret (4)
436. Sarah H. Barret (4) who married (1) . . . . . Davenport and (2) William Scott of Madison Co., Ga.
425. Anderson Barret (4), son of Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 297) and Elizabeth Anderson Barret, was born January 12, 1773, in Hanover County, Virginia, and died July 2, 1857, in Richmond, Virginia. He was reared by his aunt, Mrs. Dabney Minor (Ann Anderson Minor), and married Rebecca Sutton who was born in 1790 and died January 12, 1863. Rev. Lewis and Rebecca Sutton Barret were married February 22, 1810, and had five children:
437. Ann Eliza Barret (5) who married Logan Waller
438. William Taylor Barret (5), born March 28, 1818
439. Jane Amanda Barret (5) who married Mr. Griffith
440. Ellen Lewis Barret (5) who married Sampson Jones
441. Mary Frances Barret (5)
427. Mary Barret (4), daughter of Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 297) and Jane Price Barret, married Isaac Callaway, Jr. The *Douglas Register* of St. James Northam Parish, Goochland County, Virginia, has, on page 106: Lewis Barret and Jane Price, Mary, born Nov. 23, 1781. Baptized Ap. 14, 1782." As the register states that Rev. Mr. Douglas left St. James Northam Parish, Dover Church, on September 5, 1777, and

went to live in Louisa County, it would seem that this entry was made in Louisa rather than in Goochland.

Mary Barret Callaway lived on her husband's plantation in Wilkes County, Georgia, for fourteen years after his death, then removed to McDonough, Henry County, Georgia, where she died April 22, 1854. She married Isaac Callaway, Jr., February 11, 1802, in Wilkes County, Georgia. Isaac Callaway, Jr., removed to Wilkes County from Montgomery County, N. C., in 1797 and bought a plantation adjoining Lewis Barret's.

Mary Barret and Isaac Callaway, Jr., had issue, according to the following records from the Bible of Isaac Callaway and Mary Barret, which record was written by Isaac Callaway in Wilkes County, Georgia:

p. 677. Isaac Callaway and Polly Barret were married February 11th, 1802

p. 678. Isaac Callaway was born April 10th, 1776

Polly Callaway was born Nov. 27th, 1781 (See correction)

Lewis B. Callaway was born March 25th, 1803

William A. Callaway was born October 4th, 1804

Lucy C. Callaway was born March 7th, 1808

George W. Callaway was born February 21st, 1810

James H. Callaway was born November 21st, 1811

Merrel P. Callaway was born April 23d, 1814

Harriet N. Callaway was born January 5th, 1817

Another Bible, which belonged to Merrel Price Callaway, of Wilkins County, Georgia, and his wife, Mrs. Mary Ann (Irvin) Walton, widow of John Scott Walton, are the following entries, in Merrel Price Callaway's handwriting:

M. P. Callaway, son of Isaac & Mary Callaway, was born 23d April, 1814.

Merrel Callaway son of M. P. & Mary A. Callaway was born 17th March 1843.

Henry Irvin Callaway was born 24th August 1844

James Callaway was born 1st Jany 1847

Ella Scriven Callaway was born 29th Sept. 1848

Isaiah Tucker Callaway was born 6th of April 1850

The children of Isaac Callaway, Jr., and Mary Barret Callaway were s follows:



- 442. Lewis B. Callaway (5), born March 25, 1803
  - 443. William A. Callaway (5), born October 4, 1804
  - 445. Lucy C. Callaway (5), born March 7, 1808
  - 446. George W. Callaway (5), born February 21, 1810
  - 446. James H. Callaway (5), born November 21, 1811
  - 447. Merrel Price Callaway (5), born April 23, 1814
  - 448. Harriet N. Callaway (5), born January 5, 1817
428. Lewis Barret (4), son of Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 297) and Mary Toombs Barret, may have been born in Louisa rather than Goochland County, Virginia. The *Douglas Register* has, on page 112: "Lewis Barret & Jean Price, Lewis, born Jan. 17, 1784. Baptized June 11, 1784." He is not mentioned in his father's will, dated 1828. According to Miss Julia Barret, of Wilkes Co., Ga., in 1925, he married (1) Miss Mattox; (2) Miss Crawford. He is said to have had a son.
449. Joseph Lewis Barret (5) who married Emily Blankenship
429. John Price Barret (4), son of Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 297) and Jane Price Barret, probably died unmarried. As he was entitled to one draw in the Wilkes County land lottery of June, 1803, he was born not later than 1785. In a letter from Miss Abbie Callaway, granddaughter of Isaac and Mary (Barret) Callaway, to her cousin, James Callaway of Macon, Ga., she said: "My grandmother had a brother John Barret whom I remember. He was a bachelor and lived with Col. John T. Grant in Wilkes Co. He had an independent property and lived with the Grants as a gentleman relative. I remember Uncle Johnny visiting us in LaGrange before the time of railroads and he traveled in a buggy with two horses." He resided for a time in Green County, as a deed there in 1830 shows that John P. Barret of the county of Green bought from Daniel Grant, Thomas Grant, and Peter Grinnell, executors of Thomas Grant, deceased, 192 acres on waters of Little River adjoining Daniel Grant. (Greene Co., Ga., *Deed Book K. K.* 322-4).
429. Robert Lewis Barret (4), later called Robert Toombs Barret, son of Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 296) and Mary Toombs Barret, was born in 1797 in Wilkes County, Georgia; died in 1876; buried in Wilkes Co., Ga. *Inventories and Appraisements*, 1822-3, page 149, of Wilkes County, have:



The petition of Robert Barret, Parmelia Barret, and Nancy Barret sheweth that they were left by their grandfather Gabriel Toombs dec'd certain property in the hands of trustees and we have the above named legatees having now arrived at an age to claim or receive that legacy to us bequeathed do humbly implore the honorable the Court of Ordinary to order a distribution of said legacy to be made according to the tenor of the will of the said Gabriel Toombs dec'd & according as you in your wisdom may direct and we your petitioners in duty bound shall ever pray.

Robert Barret  
Nancy W. Barret  
Parmelia Barret

Pursuant to the above petition it is ordered, that Isaiah T. Irvin, Isaac Callaway, George Willis, Jesse Roan, & Henry C. Dawson . . . are hereby appointed to make a division & distribution among the aforesaid petitioners . . .

According to Miss Julia Barret (1840-1930) of Rayle, Wilkes Co., Ga., Robert T. Barret married (1) Elizabeth Spearman; (2) Diantha Reeves, who died in 1780. Issue by first wife:

450. Lawrence Catlett Barret (5) who died in Americus, leaving a daughter, Belle Barret, who married J. M. Coker

452. Dr. John Thomas Barret (5) who died in Texas

Robert Lewis Barret had issue by his second wife, according to Mrs. Lucius Otho Crawford, of Bayle, Wilkes Co., Ga.:

452. Milton Reeves Barret (5)

453. Sarah Catherine Barret (5)

454. Rhoda Eugenia Barret (5) who married Mr. Patton and died in Wilkes Co., Ga.

455. Lucy Emily Barret (5) who was born in 1838 and died unmarried, 1910

456. Diantha J. Barret (5) who died unmarried in 1879

457. Julia Barret (5) who was born in 1840 and died unmarried, 1930

433. Parmelia Barret (4), daughter of Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 297) and Mary Toombs Barret, died about 1825. She married

Silas Reynolds March 27, 1817 (Recorded in Isaac Callaway's Bible). She had four daughters:

- 458. Reynolds (5)
- 459. Reynolds (5)
- 460. Reynolds (5)
- 461. Reynolds (5)

434. Nancy W. Barret (4), daughter of Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 296) and Mary Toombs Barret, married her brother-in-law, Silas Reynolds, September 12, 1827 (Wilkes County, Ga., Marriage Register, 1806-34, page 403). She had four sons:

- 462. Reynolds (5)
- 463. Reynolds (5)
- 464. Reynolds (5)
- 465. Reynolds (5)

435. Richard Ivey Barret (4), son of Rev. Lewis Barret (No. 297) and Martha Barret, married August 31, 1830, Rowena J. Hood (*Wilkes Co., Ga., Marriage Records*, 1806-34, page 445). He was named for a prominent Methodist minister, presiding elder in Washington District, 1789-92. Richard Barret is named in a deed with his mother, January 19, 1836, Wilkes Co., Ga., *Deed Book M. M. M.*, 415. He removed to Texas and died there.

438. William Taylor Barret (5), son of Anderson Barret (No. 425) and Rebecca Sutton Barret, was born March 28, 1818, and died January 8, 1897. He married Ella Edward Wilson August 28, 1873. Ella Edward Wilson was born August 18, 1845, and died February 8, 1918. She was the daughter of Silas Edward Wilson of Prince Edward County, Virginia, who married Caroline Matilda Weston who survived him and married, second, Robert A. Smith. Silas E. Wilson was born January 12, 1820, and died April 1, 1845. Caroline C. Weston was born February 21, 1823, and died November 25, 1892.

William Taylor and Ella Wilson Barret were the parents of:

466. William Edward Barret (6) of Farmville and Richmond, Va.

447. Merel Price Callaway (5), son of Isaac Callaway, Jr., and Mary (Barret) Callaway (No. 427) was born April 23, 1814,

and married Mrs. Mary Ann (Irvin) Walton, widow of John Scott Walton, according to his Bible records which have been previously quoted. These records also show that they had the following children:

- 467. Merrel Callaway (6), born March 17, 1843
- 468. Henry Irvin Callaway (6), born August 24, 1844
- 469. James Callaway (6), born January 1, 1847
- 470. Ella Scriven Callaway (6), born September 29, 1848
- 471. Isaiah Tucker Callaway (6), born April 6, 1850
- 452. Milton Reeves Barret (5), son of Robert Toombs Barret (No. 430) and Diantha (Reeves) Barret, was born in 1830; died November 3, 1912, in Garner, Texas; married October, 1857, in Wilkes Co., Ga., Sarah E. Perteet, daughter of John R. and Polly (Spralting) Perteet. She died Jan. 23, 1815, at Garner, Texas, age seventy-five years. They removed from Wilkes Co., Ga., to Garner, Parker Co., Texas, Nov. 24, 1895. Issue, according to his son, Dr. Lawrence Catlett Barret, of Garner, Texas:
  - 472. John R. Barret (6), born 1859; married Lula Cofer. Resides in Mineral Wells, Texas
  - 473. Alice Barret (6), born in 1861; married W. B. Norman. Resides in Washington, Ga.
  - 474. Milton Turner Barret (6), born in 1863
  - 475. Raburn Barret (6), born in 1865; married Sally Martin. Resides in South Carolina
  - 476. Mell Barret (6), born in 1868; married Dora Martin of Wilkes Co., Ga. Resides at Tingall, Wilkes Co., Ga.
  - 477. James M. Barret (6), born in 1871; married Maud Leigh of Whitt, Texas. Resides in Weatherford, Texas.
  - 478. Walter Barret (6), born in 1872
  - 479. Rev. Gordon Barret (6), born in 1876; married Elizabeth Chance of Sulphur Springs, Texas. Resides at Comanche, Texas
  - 480. Lawrence Catlett Barret, M. D., (6), born in 1880
- 466. William Edward Barret (6), son of William Taylor Barret (No. 438) and Ella Wilson Barret, was born September 24, 1874, at Farmville, Prince Edward County, Virginia, but later moved to Richmond, Va. He married Sallie Gibson



December 4, 1902. Sallie Gibson was born August 11, 1872, daughter of John Gibson who married Bettie Fleet Sydnor. William and Sallie Gibson Barret have a daughter:

481. Sallie Gibson Barret (7)

469. James Callaway (6), son of Merrel Price Callaway (No. 447) and Mary Irvin Callaway, was born January 1, 1847. In the Furlow Bible, entered by Mrs. James Callaway, is the following:

Flewellen (Nellie) Viera Furlow & James Callaway, were married Nov. 1st, 1871.

In another Callaway Bible, in the handwriting of James Callaway are the names of the children "James and Nellie," with dates of birth. These Bibles are in the possession of Mrs. Frank F. (Mary Tucker Irvin Callaway) Jones. The children of James and Flewellen Viera Callaway are:

482. Merrel Price Callaway (7), who married (1) Annie North Crutchfield of Macon, Ga.; (2) Rietta Etheridge of Macon, Ga. Resides in New York City.
483. James Woodfin Callaway (7), who married Carry Berry of Eufaula, Alabama. Resides in Columbus, Georgia
484. Margaret Furlow Callaway (7), who married Benjamin Palmer Axson. Resides in Savannah, Georgia
485. Mary Tucker Irvin Callaway (7), who married Dr. Frank F. Jones, of Bowling Green, Ky. Resides at Lowther Hall, Clinton, Jones Co., Ga.
486. Kate Furlow Callaway (7), who married M. E. Malone, of Chicago, Ill. Resides in Macon, Georgia
487. Harry Irvin Callaway (7), who died unmarried
488. Holt Flewellyn Callaway (7), who married Kathleen Lange of Asheville, N. C. Resides in Bronxville, Westchester Co., N. Y.
489. Nell Furlow Callaway (7), who died in infancy
478. Walter Barret (6), son of Milton Reeves Barret (No. 452) and Sarah (Pertee) Barret, was born August 24, 1872, in Wilkes Co., Ga., removed to Texas in 1893; married August 1, 1897, Cora E. Garland. They reside at Garner, Texas, and have issue:

- 490. I. C. Barret (7), born Feb. 16, 1899; married March 23, 1899, Buena Perkins. They reside at Ardmore, Oklahoma and have a son, James T. Barret (8)
- 491. Lois Barret (7), born December 8, 1900; died in infancy
- 492. Blanche Barret (7), born July 10, 1902; married May 29, 1920, Leonard Cook. Resides near Mineral Wells, Texas
- 493. L. M. Barret (7), born Oct. 11, 1904; died Sept. 10, 1910
- 494. Kate Barret (7), born Sept. 20, 1906; married Oct. 16, 1926, Roy Lamkin. Resides at Garner, Texas
- 495. Garland Barret (7), born Dec. 17, 1908; married Dec. 29, 1929, Josie Fine. Resides at Garner, Texas
- 496. Everett Barret (7), born April 19, 1913
- 480. Dr. Lawrence Catlett Barret (6), son of Milton Reeves Barret (No. 452) and Sarah (Perteet) Barret, was born in 1880 in Wilkes County, Georgia; removed to Texas in 1895; served in the Medical Corps, U. S. A., in the World War, with the rank of first lieutenant; married Julia T. Whytte, of Fort Worth, Texas, and had issue:
  - 497. Marvin Perteet Barret (7), married Sept. 1, 1923, Virginia Carr, of Santo, Texas. Issue: Marvin Norman; Harrell Perteet
  - 498. Walter Lawrence Barret (7), married Sept. 3, 1925, Esta Francis, of Graford, Tex. Issue: Robt. L., deceased; Maurine F.
  - 499. Edna Barret (7), married Jan. 1, 1923, Julius Olson, of Weatherford, Texas. Issue: Anna Margaret; Lawrence C.

## CHAPTER VII

## LINE OF MARY BARRET CRUTCHFIELD



THROUGH the kindness of Mrs. Mary E. Marchant of Oakland, California, the information concerning this line has been largely supplied. Mrs. Marchant has the Bible of John Crutchfield who married Mary Barret (No. 297) and which contains the family records and notes that were made by him. These records form the principal basis for compiling the genealogy of this line.

The following description of the Crutchfield arms is given in Burke's *General Armory*, page 250: "Azure, a cross compone, or and Gules, between four pales; Crest, on a mount vert, a palm tree proper." The motto is CRUCEM FERRE DIGNUM and is translated "Worthy to bear the cross."

Crutch or Cruch is a district of Halfshire, County Worchester, England. This district was laid off in the shape of a cross and the t was added for euphony. It was a much traveled thoroughfare and it is said that a large cross that bore lighted torches was placed there by the residents of the district. This gave the name to the highway of the "Way of the Cross." The good man who built and lighted the torches won favor with King Henry VIII and was granted court armour in 1510. This court-of-arms was entered in the College of Arms in London and was the same that was borne by Captain Thomas Crutchfield who entered his pedigree and arms when he set sail in 1679 for the colonies in America.

Thomas Crutchfield, the first to appear in the records in 1515, kept an ordinary in Worchester, England, at a place which was later named Crutchfield. It was from this town that Thomas came to Virginia September 7, 1679, as commander of "Ye Lisbon," a merchant ship of London.

In 1714 Thomas Crutchfield and Fortunatus Crutchfield were recorded as visitors to Shockoe, which later became known as Richmond. These brothers separated and Captain Thomas Crutchfield settled in York County, Virginia, where he married Rebecca, daughter of Ralph Bee. Fortunatus Crutchfield settled in Hanover County, Virginia, where he opened a tavern named



Crutchfield Tavern. He died there in 1771 and left two sons, Fortunatus and John Crutchfield, and a daughter who married a Mr. Tinsley. The latter continued to operate Crutchfield Tavern.

This John Crutchfield married Elizabeth Dabney, daughter of George Dabney of King William County, Virginia, and had a son, John Crutchfield who married Mary Barret, daughter of Rev. Robert Barret. This is evidenced by the following deed which is recorded in *Deed Book E.*, page 73, Louisa County, Virginia:

This Indenture made the twenty-third day of October one thousand seven hundred & seventy five between Robert Barret of the County of Hanover of the one part & John Crntchfield of the County of Louisa of the other part, Witnesseth, that the said Robert Barret for & in consideration of the love & affection he bears to his daughter Mary Crutchfield, & for the further consideration of five shillings current money of Virginia to him in hand paid by the said John Crutchfield . . . hath sold . . . unto the said John Crutchfield . . . one certain Tract or parcel of land containing . . . four hundred acres . . . in the County of Louisa on both sides of South Fork of Little River . . . which land was purchased by the said Robert Barret of John Overton . . . as per deed . . . recorded in Louisa one thousand seven hundred and sixty eight . . .

Robert Barret

Signed, sealed & delivered  
in presence of  
Thos. Hall  
James Winston  
Robert Barret, Jr.

The Bible records of John Crutchfield have been preserved and supply an interesting history of this family and are quoted below:

#### *Bible Records of John Crutchfield*

John Crutchfield, my father, lived in the Coty of Hanover, Virginia, & died there before I had my birth, as I have been informed.

Elizabeth, my mother, daughter of Mr. George Dabney of the Coty of King William, deceased when I was an infant.

I was born Febry 17th, 1748, as appears from a Register of my age which I have seen in a large Bible that was my Father's.

I was married July 29th, 1767, to Mary Barret, daughter of Revd. Robert Barret of Hanover Coty., Virginia.

### *Births*

My wife Mary was born Septr. 22nd, 1747

George Crutchfield my 1st born was born Decr. 5th, 1768

Robert my second Son was Born April 30th, 1770

Elizabeth my 1st living daughter was Born, Febry. 4, 1776

Dorotha my 2nd daughter was born, Decr. 10, 1777

Lucy my 3rd daughter was born May 4, 1780

Lucy my 4th daughter was Born March 10th, 1783

Mary Barret my 5th daughter was Born, Janry 8th, 1785

1786, Janry. 8th. I arrived with my family to the State of Georgia, & settled in the fork of Beaverdam Creek, Wilks Coty.

John my 3rd son was Born, Novr. 16th, 1787

1788, Novr. 9th, Sabbath mornng, ever memorable period. Early this mornng. in secret prayer, I was Born again, & experienced the pardoning Love of God shed abroad in my heart by the Holy Ghost, which was given unto me. From thence to the present date i. e. Janry. 9th I have, by the Grace of God been endeavoring to make my calling & election sure. I say Janry. 9th, 1808 the date & day in which these things are written.

About the last of Febry, 1799, I removed to Green County, where I now live, Ga.

Thursday, Janry. 23rd, 1806, I was married to Jenny W. Jelks. Ezra, the son of my old age, was Born, May 3rd, 1807

James Dabney, 2nd son of my old age, was Born, Janry. 7th, 1809

Martha Anderson, 1st Daughter of my old age, was Born March 4th, 1810

I, Jane W. Crutchfield, after the death of my husband, John Crutchfield, remained a widow nine years and thirteen days, when I was married to Joseph Caldwell of Monticello and county of Laurence and state of Mississippi on Sunday evening the 16th April, 1820.

My Daughter Martha, aged thirteen years three months & twenty-two days was married to A. M. Keegan on the 25th day of June, 1823.

Her Daughter Jane was born 25th June, 1824



Her son John Edward was born 25th December, 1825  
 Her Daughter Sophea Crutchfield was born 10th day of June, 1827  
 Her Daughter Mary was born 31st Jany, 1829  
 Her Daughter Laura was born 26th day of December, 1830  
 Her son James Ezra was born the 8th August, 1832  
 Her Daughter Laura died 7th September, 1832  
 Her son James Keegan died about 1874

### *Married*

Jane Sherlock, Eldest Daughter of A. M. and Martha Keegan at the age of 16 years, 3 Mo. and 23 days was married to John Stephen Carson on the 20th October, 1840  
 John James Carson was born 28th November, 1841  
 Mary Jane Carson was born April 29, 1844, and died February, 1927, Oakland, Cal.  
 Martha Rebecca, born May 29, 1850  
 Jno. J. Carson to Carrie Norcan, Nov. 29, 1869  
 My son Ezra departed this life . . . day . . . 1816 in consequence of a fall from a horse in the 8th year of his age  
 My son James Dabney departed this life on Sunday afternoon the 5th day of March, 1820, in the 11th year of his age.  
 Martha J. Crutchfield Keegan died at Brockhaven, Miss., 1876

### *Deaths*

Lucy, my 3rd daughter, deceased Augt. 24th, 1781. Aged 15 months, 20 days  
 George, my first born, died at Augusta of a short illness. Aged 23 years 8 months 23 days  
 My wife Mary, without the slightest struggle, sigh, moan, or groan, with a smile on her countenance, sweetly fell asleep in the arms of Jesus, on the night of Decr. 30th, 1797. I have no doubt but that her happy Redeemed soul was conducted straight to the Paradise of God.  
 She was converted and embraced the Religion of Jesus in the fall of 1788. From thence to the day of her death, she walked close with God, particularly attentive to all the means of grace, & ever watching unto prayer.  
 Aged 50 years, 3 months, & days.  
 Doratha, my 2nd Daughter, Died at Greensborough, April 6th, 1803, aged 23 years, 3 months & 27 days. She left three children, viz: Matilda, Harriott, & James Michal



Mary Barret, my 3rd daughter, fell asleep in the embrace of her precious Christ, April 27th, 1805

Died on the 3rd day of April, 1811, John Crutchfield, Senior, ages sixty three years, one month and fourteen days, after a long and painful illness which he bore with the greatest patience. . . . His assurance of faith, his patience of hope, his modest humility, his resignation, his zeal and ardor of love, his integrity & his generous & well directed bounties form a Superior Example worthy of our imitation, his disconsolate widow & mourning family can only witness his diligence & duty, Submission to Suffering, his Cheerful instructive and holy conversation, all which were expressive of his innocence and purity of heart . . .

John Crutchfield, II, was born in Hanover County, Virginia, February 17, 1748, and was the son of John Crutchfield and Elizabeth Dabney, daughter of George Dabney of King William County, Virginia. His father died before his birth and his mother died while he was still an infant and he was taken by his grandfather to be reared. He was educated at the Donald Robertson School in King and Queen County, Virginia, and his tuition for a classical education was paid for by George Dabney from February, 1763 to March 1767. (See *Virginia Magazine of Biography and History*, April, 1926.) His will is recorded in Greene County, Georgia, and is given below:

*Will of John Crutchfield*

I, John Crutchfield, of the County of Greene & State of Georgia, being of perfect mind and memory, and knowing that it is appointed to all men once to die, Do recommend my soul to God to bless me in this life, Do give Devise & Dispose of the same in the manner and form following my lawful debts being first paid.

Imprimis, It is my intention wish and desire that my beloved wife, Jenny W. Crutchfield, on condition that she remain unmarried shall with my three young children, Viz. Ezra, James Dabney, and Martha Anderson, have and enjoy all the benefits advantages and emoluments for the support and educating the said children arising from the following property Viz. the tract of land on which I live with all and singular the appurtenances thereunto appurtenant with such articles and portions of the implements of husbandry as shall in the judgment of my executors hereafter to be

named appear to be necessary for the use of the plantation, also the following negroes, Viz. Old Jemymy, Old Nanny, Winny, Judy, Webster, Tilman, Lucindy, Peter (born three days ago, i. e. May 14, 1810), Thornton, & Moses, my black mare called Agnes, my bay horse called Barham, and ten head of meat cattle. My wife to have her choice in these three feather beds and their appurtanances, my wife to have her choice also in these also including two Ms and Os Counterpanes which she made with her own hands & which I think she has the best right to, Cards and Spinning wheels with their appurtenances. All my stock of hogs. All my household and kitchen furniture except two beds and their appurtances hereafter to be disposed of. Loom with all weaving implements, Stock of bees, hogshead barrels, tubs, pails & with all my fowls of every sort. The stock or provisions on hand of every kind and if it should be that I should die in the time of planting the crops or in the time of its progressing It is my Will that the hands be all kept together until the crop be finished and all gathered in and then one half of every article of the said crop be put into the possession of my wife for the use of herself and family & now if my beloved wife, Jenny W. Crutchfield, abidith by the above condition & doth not marry again Then it is my meaning intention & desire that she in common with my three children above named Viz. Ezra, James Dabney & Martha Anderson have & enjoy all the benefits advantages & emoluments arising from the above enumerated property during her natural life & at her decease the land to be sold & the money arising from the sale, together with all the balance of the above enumerated property with its increase if there be any be equally divided between my three children above named Viz. Ezra, James Dabney & Martha Anderson. But in case my wife abidith not by the above written Condition and Marrieth again, then I say that in this case it is my meaning and intention that she have no further claim to the enjoyment of the benefits advantages & emoluments arising from the above enumerated property only in the following articles which in that case I bequeath unto her, Viz. my black mare called Agnes with the bridle and saddle originally hers, two feather beds and furniture with their appurtenances & two Ms & Ob Counterpanes & the trunk originally hers.

Item. I give unto my son Ezra my yearling bay blaze face filly the foal of my blind mare also Coakes Commentary on the Bible.



Item. I give unto my son James Dabney my sorrel yearling filly, the foal of my old bay mare, also St. Paul's portrait, Allens alms & two Volumes Armenian Magazine.

Item. I give unto my wife four Volumes of Wesley's sermons Laws service called to holy living, Harveys Meditations, my Testament & Best Hymn Book for the use of herself and children.

Item. I bequeath to my grandchildren the children of my son Robert in the following manner Viz. To Robert Wm. McKindre I give the negro man Mansfield, Junr. To John I give Old Will Isabel his wife & Jenny their youngest child. To Mary I give the negro woman Charlotte. To Emily Adaline I give the boy Michael. To George I give the boy Edmond Charlotte's oldest child. To Louisa, Charlotte's infant child now at breast whose name I do not know.

In this Legacy I have not studied equally in personal property But my intention is that the children shall share in common the benefits arising from the said bequeathed property by the said negroes being kept together for the natural support and maintenance of the said legatees, Only so that as each legatee shall come to age or be married that then they shall receive the respective legacies bequeathed unto them. To my son Robert I give Ten dollars to be paid out of that part of my estate that may be sold.

Item. I give unto my son-in-law William Houghton the negro man Nelson and the negro woman Delphis with her three children Viz. Barnaba Charity Isabel Junr & the negro woman Kitty.

Item. I give unto Joshua Houghton, Junr., Dianah & Kitty. Also the negro woman Suky with her infant male child now at breast.

Item. I give unto my son-in-law Daniel Grant the negro girl Babby the boy Charles the girl Maria the boy Waller the boy Asa & the girl Anna.

Item. I give unto my son John Crutchfield the negro man Mansfield Senr. the negro woman Dinah the boy Simon & the girl Rachel the boy Billy & the girl Kizia also one feather bed and furniture. Also I further give unto my son-in-law Daniel Grant one feather bed & furniture also my bay filly now rising four years old the first foal of my blind mare. To my daughter Lucy Grant I give my pocket Bible agreeable to former promise & the Saints Everlasting Rest.



Item. I further give to my beloved wife Jenny W. Crutchfield a third Ms & Os counterpane which she made with her own hands since I began to write this Will.

I do hereby constitute and appoint my beloved wife Jenny W. Crutchfield & my friends Wm. Houghton Wm. Cone Wm. King & John Bathune Executors of this my last Will and Testament. I do also hereby revoke & disannul all former Wills by me made And do ordain & confirm this to be my last Will and Testament.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this nineteenth day of December one thousand eight hundred & ten.

Test:

John Crutchfield (Seal)

R. Houghton

Sher. Beckum

Theo Burk

After having swritten signed and sealed the above, what is written in the following appendix occurred to my mind and appears necessary to be added. Appendix. It is further my will and desire that all that part of my estate that is not bequeathed in the above legacies be sold and the money arising from such sale with the money arising from the sale of cotton and Brandy now on hand & the money due me & that these several sums be applied to the payment of my debts & the surplus be applied to the payment of my debts & the surplus be applied to the use of my beloved wife & three young children, Viz. Ezra, James Dabney & Martha Anderson which will bring them up a little nearer equality with my other legatees.

Witness my hand and seal the day and date above written.

Teste:

John Crutchfield (Seal)

R. Houghton

Sher. Beckum

Theo. Burke

Greene Court of Ordinary, July Term, 1811, this will was proved.

298. Mary Barret, daughter of Rev. Robert Barret (No. 3) and Elizabeth Lewis Barret, was born September 22, 1747, in Hanover County, Virginia, and died December 30, 1797, in Wilkes County, Georgia. It is probable that they lived first in Louisa County, Virginia, as John and Mary Crutchfield join Robert

and Barbara Barret in deeding to Robert Goodwin twenty-eight acres of land in that county "Purchased in exchange by John Crutchfield from Rev. Robert Barret, father of the said Robert Barret, Jr." (See *Deed Book H*, page 400, Louisa Co., Va.) John Crutchfield also served as a member of the Committee of Safety for Louisa County in 1775. (See *Auditor's Accounts of Virginia*, 1779-1780, page 304, which lists him as Lieutenant John Crutchfield of the Louisa County militia, February 19, 1780.)

On February 14, 1779, John Crutchfield took part in the battle of Kettle Creek, Georgia, and his name appears on the *Georgia Roster of Soldiers of the Revolution* who fought in this battle. He was probably among Col. Picken's men who served in Georgia from Virginia. For his services in the Revolution, John Crutchfield received a grant of 537 acres of land in Washington County, Georgia, by certificate of Elijah Clark, and moved to that state January 8, 1786, with his family. They settled in the fork of Beaverdam Creek, Wilkes County, but moved to Greene County, Georgia, in February, 1799, where he died April 3, 1811.

According to the records in their family Bible, John and Mary Barret Crutchfield had eight children:

- 500. George Crutchfield (4), born Dec. 3, 1768, and died Aug. 30, 1792
- 501. Robert Crutchfield (4), born April 30, 1770
- 502. Elizabeth Crutchfield (4), born February 4, 1776
- 503. Doratha Crutchfield (4), born Dec. 10, 1777, and died April 6, 1803
- 504. Lucy Crutchfield (4), born May 4, 1780, and died Aug. 24, 1781
- 505. Lucy Crutchfield (4), born March 10, 1783
- 506. Mary Barret Crutchfield (4), born Jan. 8, 1785, and died April 27, 1805
- 507. John Crutchfield, III, (4), born November 16, 1787

After the death of Mary Barret Crutchfield, John Crutchfield married as his second wife, Jane W. Jelks on January 23, 1799, in Greene County, Ga., and had three children:

- 508. Ezra Crutchfield, born May 3, 1807, and died in 1816
- 509. James Dabney Crutchfield, born Jan. 7, 1809, and died March 5, 1820

510. Martha Anderson Crutchfield, born March 4, 1810, and died in 1876
501. Robert Crutchfield (4), son of John Crutchfield and Mary Barret Crutchfield (No. 298), was born April 30, 1770. The will of his father showed that he left the following children:
- 511. Robert William McKindre Crutchfield (5)
  - 512. John Crutchfield, III, (5)
  - 513. Mary Crutchfield (5)
  - 514. Emily Adeline Crutchfield (5)
  - 515. George Crutchfield (5)
  - 516. Louisa Crutchfield (5)
502. Elizabeth Crutchfield (4), daughter of John Crutchfield and Mary Barret Crutchfield (No. 298), was born February 4, 1776. It appeared from the will of her father that she married William Houghton, but nothing further is known concerning her family.
503. Doratha Crutchfield (4), daughter of John Crutchfield and Mary Barret Crutchfield (No. 298), was born December 10, 1777, and died at Greensborough April 6, 1803. It is not known whom she married although the Crutchfield Bible records show that she had three children:
- 517. Maltilda (5)
  - 518. Harriet (5)
  - 519. James Michal (5)
505. Lucy Crutchfield (4), daughter of John Crutchfield and Mary Barret Crutchfield (No. 298), was born March 10, 1783. It appears from the will of her father that she married Daniel Grant. It is not known what family they had.



## CHAPTER VIII

## LINE OF CAPTAIN WILLIAM BARRET OF KENTUCKY



CAPTAIN William Barret was born in Hanover or Louisa County but lived in Albemarle County, Virginia, until 1799 when he moved to Green County, Kentucky. His father, the Rev. Robert Barret, lived with him in Albemarle County during the latter part of his life and died at the home of William about 1798.

William Aylett Barret, grandson of Captain William Barret, stated that the latter served in the Revolutionary War as first lieutenant of the Third Continental Dragoons from April 10, 1788, and that he was promoted to the rank of captain in May, 1799. He was in Baylor's Continental Dragoons from November 9, 1782, to the close of the war and was an original member of the Society of the Cincinnati in Virginia. The records of the General Land Office, Department of the Interior, at Washington show that he was granted land bounty warrant No. 2,256 for 4,000 acres of land on January 21, 1784, for his services as a captain in the Virginia Continental Line, Revolutionary War. This warrant was located by William Barret on lands identified as surveys No. 626, No. 3,993, and No. 710, within the Virginia Military District, Ohio. This warrant is on file with the Virginia military patent records, Vol. 8, page 209. Surveys Nos. 626 and 3,993 are located in Fayette County, Ohio. Survey No. 710 in Clermont County, Ohio, and survey No. 3,992 on lands in Brown County, Ohio.

One thousand acres of this warrant were located on lands identified as Survey No. 264 in the Virginia Military District, Kentucky. A military bounty warrant No. 5,741 for 444 acres was issued to the representatives of a William Barret, deceased, August 29, 1809, in consideration of his services as a captain in the Virginia Continental line, Revolutionary War. This warrant was located for the heirs of William Barret on lands identified as Survey No. 12,093 in Hardin County, Kentucky. A patent for this land was issued to one H. M. Martin August 1, 1836. This was probably for Capt. William Barret, son of Charles Barret.

The early genealogy of the line of Captain William Barret was compiled by Mr. Claypool for Mrs. Jane Barret Ridgeley of Springfield, Illinois. The earlier part of this has numerous inac-

curacies but the latter part agrees with other sources of data. The letter written by Richard Aylett Barret, grandson of Captain William Barret, reflect his personal knowledge of the family and should be very reliable.

300. Captain William Barret (3), son of Rev. Robert Barret (No 3) and Elizabeth Lewis Barret, was born January 2, 1756, and died November 28, 1815, according to the Claypool chart. It will be noted that the records of the Land Office show him as deceased August 29, 1809. He died at Greensburg, Green County, Kentucky. According to Richard Aylett Barret, he married Dorothea Winston, daughter of James Winston and Ann Ferrell, and the will of the Rev. Robert Barret mentions "Dorothea, the wife of my son William." This marriage took place in 1782 to 1784, probably in Hanover County, Virginia, where the records were largely destroyed during the Civil War as there is no record of this marriage in Louisa or Albemarle counties. Dorothea Winston was born in Hanover County, Virginia, February 3, 1765, and died August 20, 1822, at Greensburg, Green County, Kentucky, according to the Claypool chart.

Captain William and Dorothea Winston Barret had issue:

- 520. Anne (Nancy) Barret (4), born February 14, 1783
  - 521. John Barret (4), born May 14, 1786, and died unmarried in Illinois about 1850
  - 522. James Winston Barret (4), born January 1, 1789
  - 523. Mary Leigh Barret (4), born August 10, 1793
  - 524. William Derricott Barret (4), born September 23, 1797
  - 525. Dr. Richard Ferral Barret (4), born February 27, 1804
520. Anne Barret (4), daughter of Captain William Barret (No. 300) and Dorothea Winston Barret, was born February 14, 1783, and married General James Allen. They had five children:
- 526. Dorothy Allen (5) who married Mr. Dennison
  - 527. Margaret Allen (5) who married General Crousman
  - 528. Rev. Richard Allen (5) of Philadelphia
  - 529. Dr. John Allen (5) who married Elizabeth Buckner
  - 530. Ellen M. Allen (5) who married Charles Patterson



522. James Winston Barret (4), son of Captain William Barret (No. 300) and Dorothea Winston Barret, was born January 1, 1789 in Hanover County, Virginia, and died November 11, 1871, in Springfield, Illinois. He married Maria McElroy Allen August 12, 1813, in Lexington, Ky. Maria McElroy Allen was born July 31, 1796, in Lexington, Kentucky, and died March 24, 1871, in Springfield, Illinois. She was the daughter of General James Allen who was born in April, 1770, in Albemarle County, Virginia, and died November 25, 1836, in Greene County, Ky. He had married, first, Elizabeth McElroy in 1795; and married, second, Anne, daughter of Captain William Barret and sister of James Winston Barret.

James Winston and Maria Allen Barret had issue:

531. John Speed Smith Barret (5), born July 3, 1814, in Greensburg, Ky., and died young
532. William Theodosius Barret (5), born January 2, 1816, in Greensburg, Ky. Married Ellen Elizabeth Butler Nov. 3, 1840
533. James Allen Barret (5), born March 4, 1818, and married Eliza B. Anderson June 1, 1849
534. Robert McElroy Allen (5), born February 4, 1820, and died young
535. Richard Ferrel Barret (5), born August 6, 1821, and died Oct. 8, 1908
536. Elizabeth James Barret (5), born March 17, 1823, and died in 1859. She married (1) Philip C. Johnson Oct. 20, 1840, and married (2) Pascoe P. Enos May 3, 1853
537. Joseph Addison Barret (5), born July 1, 1825, and died in 1863. He married Helen M. Moore July 17, 1849
538. Edward Young Barret (5), born August 15, 1827, and died in 1853
539. Mary Leigh Barret (5), born August 5, 1831, and died May 5, 1894. She married (1) William B. Fonday June 5, 1851, and married (2) Capt. James Merriman
540. John Howe Barret (5), born June 24, 1834, at Greensburg, Ky., and died April 30, 1890
541. Jane Maria Barret (5), born May 31, 1836
542. Robert McElroy Barret (5), born April 15, 1840, and died in infancy



523. Mary Leigh Barret (4), daughter of Captain William Barret (No. 300) and Dorothea Winston Barret, was born in Hanover County, Virginia, August 10, 1793, and married her cousin, James Barret of Louisa County, Virginia
524. William Darracott Barret (4), son of Captain William Barret (No. 300) and Dorothea Winston Barret, was born September 23, 1797. He married Eliza James Allen, daughter of General James Allen and Elizabeth McElroy, his first wife.

William Darracott and Eliza Allen Barret had nine children:

543. Robert Theodosius Barret (5) born October 16, 1820  
544. William James Barret (5), born September 20, 1822  
545. John Richard Barret (5), born August 21, 1824  
546. May Elizabeth Barret (5), born November 1, 1827  
547. Nannie (Ann Maria) Barret (5), born April 18, 1830, and married Edward Menard  
548. James Joseph Barret (5), born May 9, 1832  
549. Overton Winston Barret (5), born November 6, 1834  
550. Laura Louise Barret (5), born April 27, 1837  
551. Ellen Douglas Barret (5), born September 26, 1839
525. Dr. Richard Ferrel Barret (4), son of Captain William Barret (No. 300) and Dorothea Winston Barret, was born February 27, 1804, at Rock Castle farm, Green County, Kentucky, and died at Burlington, Iowa, April 16, 1860. He married Maria Lewis Buckner, daughter of Richard Aylett Buckner and Elizabeth Lewis Buckner, October 15, 1832. Maria Lewis Buckner was born January 5, 1815, and died January 5, 1875, at St. Louis, Missouri. The following account of him was written by his son, Richard Aylett Barret:

Prof. and Dr. Richard Ferral Barret was one of the founders of Kemper Medical College, St. Louis, Missouri. He was President of the Burlington Land Co., 1835, Black Hawk territory; Fund Commissioner of Illinois; with the Rev. Mr. Perry, brother of the commodore, owner of Stonington Colony; with Colonel Goode, proprietor of Taylorsville, both in Christian County, Illinois; city physician in 1849-50, during the cholera epidemic, and establisher of the quarantine; consulting physician at the Hotel des Indalides; with Col John

O'Fallon, Judge Walter V. Scates, and Gov. Zadoc Casey, builder of the first railroad in Illinois that terminated at St. Louis; son of William Barret of Lt. Col. Wm. Washington's Brigade and Baylor's Cavalry in the Revolution, and of Dorothy Winston; married Maria Lewis, daughter of Judge Richard Aylett Buckner and Elizabeth Lewis Buckner; and father of Richard Aylett Barret. References: *History of Des Moines Co., Io.* and Scharf's *History of St. Louis*.

Dr. Richard F. and Maria Buckner Barret had six children:

- 552. Richard Aylett Barret, Ph. D., (5), born June 21, 1833
- 553. Arthur B. Barret (5), born August 21, 1835
- 554. Julia Allen Barret (5), born November, 1838, and married Dr. C. T. Alexander, U. S. A.
- 555. William Lee Barret (5), born March 5, 1843; died 1886 at St. Louis, Mo. His three daughters reside at Woodmere, L. I., N. Y.
- 556. John Allen Barret (5), born in 1846 and resided at Bloomfield, Mo.
- 557. Winston Lee Barret (5), born in August, 1858
- 558. Alexandra Barret (5)
- 559. Elizabeth Barret (5)
  
- 541. Jane Maia Barret (5), daughter of James Winston Barret (No. 522) and Maria Allen Barret, was born May 31, 1836, at Island Grove, Sagemon County, Illinois. She married Charles Ridgely, son of Nicholas Ridgely, June 10, 1857. He was born April 15, 1836, at Springfield, Illinois. The following children were all born at Springfield, Illinois:
  - 560. Edward Barret Ridgely (6), born Nov. 3, 1859, and married Nancy Clark June 10, 1884. He was Comptroller of the Currency of the United States from 1901 to 1908
  - 561. Franklin Barret Ridgely (6), born Sept. 8, 1861, and married Hally Elliott Nov. 10, 1887
  - 562. Mary Barret Ridgely (6), born Jan. 20, 1864, and married Judge William A. Vincent of Chicago Nov. 17, 1885
  
- 553. Arthur B. Barret (5), son of Dr. Richard Ferrel Barret (No. 525) and Maria Buckner Barret, was born August 21, 1835. He had three children:
  - 563. Arthur Barret (6)

- 564. James Barret (6)
- 565. Mattie Barret (6) who married John Frost
- 554. Julia Allen Barret (5), daughter of Dr. Richard Ferrell Barret (No. 525) and Maria Buckner Barret, was born in November, 1838. She married Col. Alexander Jones and had three children:
  - 556. Minell Jones (6) who married Mr. Weeks
  - 567. Lelia Jones (6) who married, first, Mr. Emery and married, second, Mr. Axton. She had five children by her first husband
  - 568. Edmonia Jones (6)
- 555. William Lee Barret (5), son of Dr. Richard Ferrell Barret (No. 525) and Maria Buckner Barret, was born March 5, 1843, and died in 1886 at St. Louis, Mo. He had three daughters who reside at Woodmere, N. Y.:
  - 569. Minnie Barret (6)
  - 510. Elizabeth Barret (6)
  - 571. Mollie Barret (6)
- 556. John Allen Barret (5), son of Dr. Richard Ferrell Barret (No. 525) and Maria Buckner Barret, reared a family of nine children:
  - 572. Mary Ann Barret (6)
  - 573. Marie Louise Barret (6)
  - 574. Fredericka Barret (6)
  - 575. Edna Myra Barret (6)
  - 576. Lena Barret (6)
  - 577. William Barret (6)
  - 578. Richard Barret (6)
  - 579. George Barret (6)
  - 580. John Barret (6)



## CHAPTER IX

## LINE OF FRANCIS BARRET OF KENTUCKY



RANCIS BARRET, only son of Rev. Robert Barret by his second wife Anne, was born in Hanover County February 20, 1763, as stated in his pension application. During the Revolutionary War he served as a private in the corps of Gen. Henry Lee in the company of his brother, Captain Robert Barret from January 13 to September 10, 1779. He also served in Gen. Thomas Nelson's Life Guards, according to his pension affirmation and *Virginia Colonial Records*, 1910, Vol. 7, page 175. While in Hanover County, Virginia, he married Elizabeth Lowry, daughter of Colonel Thomas Lowry and Martha Todd. Both he and his wife died of cholera July 6, 1833, in Greensburg, Kentucky, and are buried in the same grave.

The church and county records of Hanover County, Virginia, have mostly been destroyed and the christening and marriage records for Francis Barret have been consequently lost. Tradition has it that his mother was Anne Lee or Leigh.

301. Francis Barret (3), son of Rev. Robert Barret (No. 3) and Anne Barret, was born February 20, 1763, and married Elizabeth Lowry. They had eleven children:

581. Martha Todd Barret (4), born in 1782

582. Robert Barret (4), born in 1784 and married Miss Brownlee but had no children

583. John Barret (4)

584. Ann Lee (Fanny) Barret (4) who married Anthony Thornton

585. Thomas Barret (4)

586. James Barret (4)

587. Dr. Lewis Barret (4)

588. Frances Barret (4)

589. Augustus Melville Barret (4)

590. William R. Barret (4)

591. Elizabeth Barret (4) who married Lloyd Harris

581. Martha Todd Barret (4), daughter of Francis Barret (No. 301) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, was born in 1782 and died in 1816. She married David Allen February 12, 1801. The

account of this family was written by Mrs. Frances Lancaster Dunaway from data obtained from tombstone inscriptions, David Allen's Bible, Heitman's *Historical Registers*, family Bibles, family notes, and D. A. R. records. The author wishes to express his appreciation to Mrs. Dunaway and make due acknowledgement of her work on this line.

"On February 12, 1801, in Green County, Kentucky, Martha Todd Barret (1782-1816) married David Allen (October 16, 1774-November 14, 1817), youngest son of David Allen (June 10, 1738-October 1, 1783) and Elizabeth Allen, both natives of Albemarle County, Virginia, where they were married in 1764 and descendants of distantly related Allens in the county of Armah in Ireland. The first David Allen, who was a manufacturer of cutlery and a blacksmith by trade, began his service in the War for American Independence as a private and rose to captaincy. He was promoted to ensign, Fifth Virginia, March 26, 1777; then to second lieutenant December 10, 1777; later transferred to Third Virginia, September 14, 1778; whence he was promoted to first lieutenant June 19, 1779. He was taken prisoner at Charleston, May 12, 1780, and was exchanged in July of the following year. From that time on until the end of the war he served as a captain of an independent company. At the close of the Revolution he sold his land and property in Virginia for continental money and started to Kentucky with his wife and family which consisted of a daughter, Mary, and four sons, John, Robert, James, and David. He became sick however, on the trip and died in Augusta County, Virginia. There the widow and her children remained until 1787 when they moved with a few slaves to Hustonville in Lincoln County, Kentucky, later going on to Green County where with the Barret family they were numbered among the first settlers of Greensburg.

"Kentucky, at the time of the Allen's settlement there, was still greatly infested with warring tribes of Indians; and early histories of that territory give thrilling account of the bravery and courage of the four sons. All knew the use of the rifle and showed much courage and daring in defending the frontier. David, when a lad of fourteen, joined a party of young men to pursue a band of horse-stealing Indians. After the Indians were dispersed, David became sepa-



rated from the rest of the party and found himself confronted by Indians who were creeping towards him. The young boy turned and fled he came to a deep chasm too wide to safely jump. Here he had to decide between risking his life in an attempt to leap and meeting certain death at the hands of the Indians. He took the leap and landed safely on the other bank where he sought shelter in a tree. When the Indian reached the ravine he did not try to jump but turned and ran, not quickly enough, however, for by this time David had regained the use of his gun and shot his pursuer.

“David was a powerful man, six feet and two inches in height, and the following stories give proof of his strength. At a ball that he and his brother were attending a large ruffian made fun of the handsome coat that Robert was wearing, and when he passed him in a quadrille gave the coat such a jerk that he tore the tail nearly off. David was so incensed by this action that he came forward and took the ruffian by the nape of the neck and threw him bodily out of the window. On another occasion a man from the southern part of the state once came to Greensburg and said that he had heard that Dave Allen could whip any man in Kentucky and that he wanted to challenge this statement. As a consequence, a ring was formed in front of the court house, and David succeeded in giving the challenger a thorough beating.

“David as well as his brother, James, served in the second war with England and in many Indian skirmishes. The two older brothers died before the outbreak of the war. James, an able lawyer, the first in Green County, was active in military affairs the greater part of his life. In 1802 he was commander of the Sixteenth Regiment of the Kentucky Militia, later being made brigadier general. In 1811 he was made commander of the Tenth Brigade. David was a lieutenant in his brother's company, and, when James was unanimously elected colonel of his regiment, David was promoted to captain. At the close of the War of 1812 James and David returned to active life in the civic affairs of Greensburg and Green County.

“David Allen and Martha Todd Barret Allen had the following children:”



- 592. Maltida Allen (5), 1801-1803
- 593. William Barret Allen (5), May 19, 1803-April 22, 1882
- 594. Harriet L. Allen (5), 1804-1837
- 595. Elizabeth Allen (5), 1806
- 596. Martha Allen (5), 1808
- 597. James Joseph Allen (5), 1810,1810
- 598. James David Allen (5), 1812
- 599. Fannie M. Allen (5), 1814-1827

584. John Barret (4), son of Francis Barret (No. 300) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, married Mary Washington Wood, daughter of William Wood who married Miss Twyman. He was born near Booneville, Kentucky, and was one of the first settlers of Greensburg, Kentucky. He was a farmer and also served as clerk of the Green County court. Information concerning him and his descendants was supplied by Mr. W. G. Barret of Owensboro, Kentucky, one of his descendants.

John and Elizabeth Wood Barret had the following family of children:

- 600. William Francis Barret (5)
- 601. Elizabeth Barret (5)
- 602. Patricia Barret (5)
- 603. George Twyman Barret (5) who lived near Springfield, Ill., but had no children
- 604. John Barrett Barret (5)
- 605. Daniel T. Barret (5)
- 606. Mary Washington Barret (5) who never married

585. Ann Lee Barret (4), daughter of Francis Barret (No. 300) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, was born in Hanover County, Virginia, and died at Jacksonville, Illinois. She married Anthony Thornton October 29, 1807. He was born in Caroline or King William County, Virginia, and died in Oldham County, Kentucky, in 1828 or 1829. They had a family of eight children:

- 607. Ann Page Thornton (5), born Sept. 21, 1808, and married her cousin, Frank Thornton
- 608. Henry FitzHugh Thornton (5), born March 1, 1810, and died unmarried
- 609. Anthony Thornton (5), born March 12, 1812, and died unmarried

- 610. William Presley Thornton (5), born April 10, 1815 and died unmarried
- 611. Mary Barclay Thornton (5), born Feb. 20, 1817, and married James Mitchell
- 612. Arnold Thornton (5), born Nov. 4, 1819, at Burkesville, Kentucky, and died Aug. 4, 1894, at Pontiac, Illinois. He married Jane Tyffe, daughter of Edward Pierce Tyffe, March 18, 1856, at Urbana, Ohio. Jane Tyfee was born Nov. 14, 1837, at Magnolia, Ill.
- 613. John FitzHugh Thornton, (5), born Oct. 4, 1827, married Mary . . . .
- 614. James Thomas Thornton (5), born Aug. 4, 1823, married Mary Graff
  
- 585. Thomas Barret (4), son of Francis Barret (No. 301) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, had issue at least:
  - 617. Robert Galbraith Barret (5)
- 686. James Barret (4), son of Francis Barret (No. 301) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, married Nancy Sanford. They settled in Tipton County, Tenn., and had issue.
  - 618. Richard Sanford Barret (5), born Jan. 8, 1821, at Cairo, Tenn., and died August, 1890, at Covington, Tenn. In 1849 he married Mary Matilda Harris
  - 619. James Barret (5)
  - 620. John T. Barret (5)
  
- 587. Dr. Lewis Barret (4), son of Francis Barret (No. 301) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, was born October 5, 1801, and died March 18, 1854. He married Virginia Wood May 21, 1823. Virginia Wood was born April 28, 1803, and died February 14, 1832. The genealogy of this family was compiled by Mrs. Jennie L. Brown of Louisville, Kentucky. Mrs. Brown is an able genealogist and the author wishes to acknowledge the material assistance and encouragement she rendered in securing the data for this book.
 

Dr. Lewis Barret and Virginia Wood Barret had issue:

  - 621. Thomas Lowry Barret (5), born Feb. 24, 1825, and died 1896
  - 622. John Wood Barret (5), born April 2, 1827, and died May 8, 1867

Dr. Lewis Barret married as his second wife Rachel Gar-

vin February 7, 1833. Rachel Garvin was born June 12, 1811, and died January 13, 1898. They had the following children:

623. Margaret Virginia Barret (5), born Dec. 5, 1833, and died March 31, 1862
624. James Samuel Barret (5), born Jan. 19, 1835, and died Oct. 9, 1910
625. William Robertson Barret (5), born Sept. 6, 1836, and died in infancy
626. Mary Maria Barret (5), born March 2, 1838, and died April 28, 1931
627. Jane Amelia Barret (5), born July 26, 1841, and died March 15, 1859
628. Henry Wood Barret (5), born May 10, 1843, and died Jan. 24, 1923
629. Sarah Lawrence Barret (5), born May 7, 1845, and died in infancy
630. William Garvin Barret (5), born Sept. 21, 1846, and died Sept. 2, 1871
631. Hugh Lewis Barret (5), born May 16, 1850

Dr. Lewis Barret died at Munfordville, Kentucky, and his memorial was published by the Louisville Clearing House. This is quoted below:

“Dr. Lewis Barret, the son of Francis and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, was born in Cumberland County, Kentucky, October 5, 1801.

“Dr. Barret removed from Cumberland to Hart County so soon as he attained Manhood. He made his home in the little village of Munfordville, where he began the practice of medicine in Hart and the counties adjoining. Dr. Barret was extremely popular and highly esteemed in the region of Kentucky where he lived, and possessed the fullest confidence of its people both as a man and his professional capacity. But it is not often that a country doctor at that period, no matter how assiduous and successful he might be in his practice, acquired wealth or even accumulated property more than sufficient for the subsistence of his family. His work was harder than now, for the homes where his ministrations were needed were more widely scattered, the country wilder, and the crude roads which he traversed on horseback were frequently almost impassable. With less of learning and science than had his



successors, he was compelled by the very necessity of the situation to vigilance and solicitude. With saddlebags freighted with the simplest drugs a very limited materia medica could afford, and using only a tithe of the appliance modern skill deems indispensable, he was expected to cure not only all diseases but to heal all hurts, and to the ordinary duties of his profession he added those of surgeon and dentist, oculist and aurist. The responsibility which rested on the medical practitioner of that date, if not greater, was at any rate more trying than is incurred by him on whom his mantle has descended. It is now divided, if not lessened, by the convenient device of consultation, and physicians have discovered that in the multitude of council there is safety, if not for the patient, at least for themselves.

"Yet, although life was toilsome, its duties exacting, and the labor one largely of love and charity, the fees, when fees were charged, were small and not always readily collected; so that the good old rural doctor of two generations ago was fortunate if, having lived like a gentleman and furnished his children with an average education, his funeral expenses when he was gathered to his fathers did not press onerously on the provision he had hoped to leave his widow. Dr. Barret shared in this respect the general fortune of his professional brethren, and his children began life with no other patrimony than a father's good name and example."

To this memorial, Mrs. Brown added the following comments:

"There is no question but that his beautiful consistent christian character exerted a tremendous influence on the lives of his children who honored and loved him and gave him the confidence that few children confide in their fathers today. Dr. Barret was a ruling elder in the Presbyterian Church in Munfordville, Kentucky, for many years and, with a doctor's opportunity to speak the word 'in season and out of season' he was instrumental in building up the church he loved."

The following account of the life of Mrs. Rachel Garvin Barret, second wife of Dr. Lewis Barret, was written by her granddaughter, Mrs. Robert L. Brown:

"Mrs. Rachel Garvin Barret was born of Scotch-Irish parentage near Londonderry, Ireland, June 12, 1811. She inherited the characteristics of her Covenanter ancestors and the old fashioned home training in vogue among Presbyterians of that day, tended to develop a character rooted in all the fundamentals necessary to a strong, good, and useful member of society.

"She was a member of a large family, all but one of whom settled in this country. She attended school for two years in Baltimore and joined her family later in Munfordville, Kentucky. In 1833 she married Dr. Lewis Barret, a widower with two children. At this time she was slender and delicate looking but she survived her husband. She was opposed to slavery but devoted much of her time to the religious and secular training of her husband's slaves. She gave birth to nine children, brought up two step-children, and made a real home for two nephews of her husband. She was a very careful mother, a beautiful house-keeper, an active church member, and a very gracious and hospitable hostess. She received a good education for her day and was very fond of history, and poetry and was interested in politics. At the age of four she could recite whole chapters from the Bible. After the death of Dr. Barret in 1854 she reared her family of small children with but little means. During the Civil War she boarded both Union and Confederate soldiers and thus protected her property. In 1865 she moved to Louisville where she kept house for a number of years and later made her home with her son, Hugh L. Barret. She died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Mary Barret Taylor, January 13, 1898, in her eighty-seventh year."

588. Frances Barret (4), daughter of Francis Barret (No. 301) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, married Dr. Nimrod Arnold and had issue:

632. John Arnold (5) who died unmarried

589. Augustus Melville Barret (4), son of Francis Barret (No. 301) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, died in 1857. He was married three times. His first wife was Mary Marshall, his second wife was Mary Cunningham, and his third wife was Bererogell Rountree. He had six children:



- 633. Mary Barret (5)
  - 634. John Barret (5)
  - 635. Fanny Barret (5) who married Mr. Ford
  - 636. William Barret (5)
  - 637. Anthony Barret (5) who married Elizabeth . . . .
  - 638. Lura Barret (5) who married George Barret, son of John Barret and Mary Washington Wood
590. William R. Barret (4), son of Francis Barret (No. 301) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, was born November 11, 1796, and died July 4, 1833. He married Perlinah Chrisman July 29, 1817. She was born April 17, 1799, and died September 28, 1833. The data concerning this family was obtained from the family Bible and was supplied through the kindness of Miss Mary Moore Barret.
- William R. and Perlinah Chrisman Barret had the following children:
- 639. John Barret (5), born March 18, 1819, and died April 15, 1866
  - 640. Henry Woodson Barret (5), born December 10, 1820
  - 641. William Lewis Barret (5), born January 15, 1823, and died Aug. 19, 1848
  - 642. Mary Elizabeth Barret (5), born Dec. 18, 1824, and died March 7, 1860. She married A. Allen
  - 643. Sophia Barret (5), born March 5, 1827, and died June 29, 1866. She married George D. Thomas Dec. 30, 1847
  - 644. Albert Barret (5), born Feb. 3, 1829, and died October 9, 1831
  - 645. Joshua Barret (5), born April 10, 1831, and died Aug. 28, 1851
  - 646. Julia Frances Barret (5), born March 23, 1833, and died Sept. 1, 1833
591. Elizabeth Barret (4), daughter of Francis Barret (No. 301) and Elizabeth Lowry Barret, married Lloyd Harris.
593. William Barret Allen (5), son of David Allen and Martha Todd Barret Allen, (No. 581), was born May 19, 1803, and died April 22, 1882. He was educated in the celebrated school of the Rev. John Howe in Greensburg which his father and uncle attended, and in the school of Dr. James Priestly, of Nashville, Tennessee. He taught school a short time and then



studied law with Samuel Brents, beginning to practice that profession before he was twenty-one years of age. He held in succession the following positions: postmaster of Greensburg (1823-1828); representative in the Kentucky Legislature (1829), taking an active part in the promotion of a system of common schools; attorney of a Greensburg branch of the Bank of the Commonwealth (1829; editor (1834); clerk of the Greensburg branch of the Bank of Kentucky (1835-1837), and cashier of same (1837-1857); master in chancery for Green County (1834-1845); resumed the practice of law (1858); county attorney (1862-1870); again master in chancery (1866-1870). For many years he was a colonel in the sixteenth Kentucky Militia, and during the span of his life he was one of the most active and prominent members and officer in the Masonic order of that state. He compiled the *Kentucky Officer's Guide* in 1859 and in 1872 his *History of Kentucky*, an invaluable account of the development of the state, was published.

William Barret Allen was married three times. His first wife was Jane Helm, a relative of Gov. John L. Helm; his second wife was Hulda Wilcox; and his third wife was Miss Millie Baker whom he married June 19, 1856. Miss Baker was born November 7, 1824. By his first wife, Jane Helm Allen, he had issue:

- 647. Charles Allen (6), born in 1822 and married Lavinia Hobson, sister of General H. Hobson
- 648. Martha Todd Allen (6), born in 1823 and married Richard Fearman
- 649. Sarah Elizabeth Allen (6), born in 1826 and married Samuel H. Wilson
- 650. Allen (6), a son born in 1828 and died the same year
- 651. Gillie Miller Allen (6), born in 1829 and died in 1830  
By his second wife, Hulda Wilcox Allen, he had issue:
- 652. William Wilcox Allen (6), born in 1837 and died the same year
- 653. Jane Amanda Allen (6), born in 1838
- 654. Harriet Brown Allen (6), born in 1841 and died in 1864

655. Walter Wilcox Allen (6), born in 1849 and died the same year
656. Edward P. Allen (6), born in 1843 and died in 1915
657. Mary Barret Allen (6), born in 1845
658. Ella Allen (6), born in 1850 and died in 1932
659. Willia Webster Allen (6), born 1855 and died in 1856  
By his third wife, Millie Baker Allen, he had issue:
660. Fannie Baker Allen (6), born June 10, 1858, and died Aug. 11, 1928
661. William Samuel Allen (6), born in 1860 and died in 1862
594. Harriet L. Allen (5), daughter of David Allen and Martha Todd Allen Barret (No. 581), was born in 1804 and died in 1837. She married William Brown.
595. Elizabeth Allen (5), daughter of David Allen and Martha Todd Barret Allen (No. 581) was born in 1806 and married Lloyd Harris of Louisville, Ky.
596. Martha Allen (5), daughter of David Allen and Martha Todd Barret Allen (No. 581), was born in 1808. She married John Farline and had five children:
662. Dr. Henry Farline (6)
663. David Farline (6)
664. Ella Farline (6)
665. Susan Farline (6)
666. Eliza Farline (6)
598. General James David Allen (5), son of David Allen and Martha Todd Barret Allen (No. 581) was born in 1812 and was married twice. His first wife was Adaline Constant and his second wife was Anne Barret, daughter of his grandfather's brother, William Barret who married Dorothy Winston. He moved to Kansas. He had one daughter and five sons:
667. Ellen Allen (6) who married Mr. Patterson
668. Richstreet Allen (6)
669. John Allen (6) who died in infancy
670. Howe Allen (6)
671. Alexander Allen (6)
672. Dr. John Allen (6) who married Elizabeth Buckner
600. William Francis Barret (5), son of John Barret (No. 583) and Mary Washington Wood Barret, was married twice. His

first wife was Maria Elizabeth Goodloe and his second wife was Margaretta Brown. He was born in 1820 at Greensburg, Kentucky, and died in 1880 at Louisville, Kentucky.

Maria Elizabeth Goodloe was the daughter of William Goodloe and his wife, Almyra Ousley. She had the following children by William Francis Barret:

- 673. Goodloe Barret (6) who died in infancy
- 674. Henry Barret (6) who died at the age of seventeen years
- 675. Mary Barret (6), born in 1853 at Louisville, Kentucky
- 676. John Barret (6) who died unmarried
- 677. William Goodloe Barret (6), born in 1857 at Louisville, Ky.
- 678. Elizabeth Barret (6), born in 1865 at Louisville, Ky.

By his second wife, Margaretta Brown, William Francis Barret had two children:

- 679. Mason Brown Barret (6), born in 1871 at Louisville, Ky.
  - 680. W. Francis Barret (6), born in 1873, at Louisville, Ky., but has no children
601. Elizabeth Barret (5), daughter of John Barret (No. 583) and Mary Washington Wood Barret, was born at Greensburg, Kentucky, June 10, 1823, and died September 3, 1898. She married Henry Wood and had issue:
- 681. Thomas Wood (6) who died unmarried
  - 682. Critinden Wood (6)
  - 683. George Wood (6)
  - 684. Elizabeth Wood (6)
602. Patricia Barret (5), daughter of John Barret (No. 583) and Mary Washington Wood Barret, lived at Greensburg, Kentucky. She married Richard Hundley and had the following children:
- 685. Mary Hundley (6) who married Mr. Young and lives at Lebanon, Ky.
  - 686. Virginia Hundley (6) who married Hite Barret
  - 687. John Hundley (6) who married Miss Robinson
603. George Twyman Barret (5), son of John Barret (No. 583) and Mary Washington Wood Barret, lived near Springfield, Illinois, but had no children



604. John Garret Barret (5), son of John Barret (No. 583) and Mary Washington Wood Barret, was born in 1830. He married Ann E. Rodes, daughter of Clifton Rodes. He was a successful banker in Louisville, Kentucky, and had three children:  
688. Amy Barret (6) who never married  
689. Henrietta Barret (6) who married Richard Monfort  
690. Rodes Barret (6) who died unmarried
605. Daniel Barret (5), son of John Barret (No. 583) and Mary Washington Wood Barret, lived near Springfield, Illinois. He was born September 21, 1839, and married Maria E. McKenzie. They had several children
612. Arnold Thornton (5), son of Anthony Thornton and Ann Lee Barret Thornton (No. 584), was born November 4, 1819, at Burkesville, Kentucky, and died August 4, 1894, at Pontiac, Illinois. He married Jane Tyffe March 18, 1856, at Urbana, Ohio. They had a family of ten children:  
691. Edward Max Thornton (6), born Jan. 8, 1857, and married Margaret Ellen Hutsen  
692. Fannie Lee Thornton (6), born Nov. 3, 1858, and died in 1859  
693. Joseph William Thornton (6), born May 28, 1859  
694. Mary Estelle Thornton (6), born Oct. 22, 1863  
695. Sarah Tyffe Thornton (6), born Feb. 27, 1866  
691. John Henry Thornton (6), born April 4, 1867, and died in 1871  
697. Max Tyffe Thornton (6), born Feb. 3, 1870  
698. Richard James Thornton (6), born Oct. 9, 1872, and married Mabel Brown  
699. Robert Arnold Thornton (6), born April 2, 1877  
700. Alice Laura Thornton (6), born Aug. 1, 1879
617. Robert Galbraith Barret (5), son of Thomas Barret (No. 585) was the father of  
701. Rev. Thomas Carr Barret, D. D. (6)
621. Thomas Lowry Barret (5), son of Dr. Lewis Barret (No. 587) and Virginia Wood Barret, was born February 24, 1825, and died in 1896. The Louisville Courier-Journal published the following memorial concerning him:

“The death of Thomas L. Barret yesterday was a loss a community is seldom called upon to bear. He was one of the

foremost citizens of Louisville, its most representative business man, and the greatest financier of the state, if not of the South. He was not only the first of bankers; he was also the best of citizens. Measured by every standard, his life was a shining success. He was indispensable to his city.

"It is difficult for one not intimately acquainted with the inner life of this city and state to understand how large and conspicuous a part Mr. Barret played therein. He was a man of such modesty, he so clearly recognized that it was the act and not the actor that was of importance, that by choice he kept as far in the background as his commanding position in the financial world would permit. He never shunned duty, public or private, but he shrank from notoriety with the timidity of a refined woman. His reserve was so habitual that it passes for austerity with all but those who knew him best, or who had cause to understand the rare kindness and delicacy of his nature. Still, his was such a forceful personality that it could not remain in the seclusion that he coveted. A city that is set upon a hill cannot be hid.

"Mr. Barret's unswerving rectitude never failed to impress itself upon everyone with whom he was brought in contact. His mind, like his body, was of large and vigorous mold, but he influenced by character more than by intellect. He was so scrupulous that this trait sometimes gave his acts the appearance of timidity, but he never feared anything except to do wrong. He had a Roman sense of honor and it could be truly said of him that his word was always as good as his bond. For this reason he was slow to commit himself, though he never lacked promptitude in an emergency. He insisted on going to the bottom of everything in which he was engaged, and what he could not see was right and proper he never approved.

"It is not the place here to speak of his business success, save for the lessons it taught. His career was a shining example of what it is possible to achieve by diligence and probity more than by brilliance and daring of venture. As he did not hunger and thirst after great riches, so his influence was but little affected by the possession of an ample fortune. Had he been dependent on his salary, it is not easy to imagine how his suggestions would have carried less weight. Of him it can



truly be said that he was a type of the old fashioned banker, skilled in the use of money and fully sensible of its value, but too conscious of his dignity to be avaricious in its pursuit, and with the keenest sense of the responsibility he bore his depositors and customers. He never forgot that he was the trustee of the funds that were placed in the Bank of Kentucky. It was because of this that the only criticism that was ever passed on his conduct as a financier was that he was too conservative. He had a profound understanding of the relationships in which he stood to the community as well as to the institutions with which he was connected. He knew that the first principle of banking was security, and he was never tempted to risk the capital in his charge in the hope of large profits that the Bank of Kentucky has been so plainly the keystone of the whole financial system of Louisville was largely due to the constancy with which he kept this in mind."

Thomas Lowry Barret married Mary I. Hite April 30, 1850, and had the following children:

- 702. Abraham Hite Barret (6)
- 703. Selenah Cecelia Barret (6)
- 704. Virginia Wood Barret (6)
- 705. Aline Davis Barret (6)
- 706. Lewis Barret (6)
- 707. Theodore L. Barret (6)
- 708. Irwin Thomas Barret (6)

622. John Wood Barret (5), son of Dr. Lewis Barret (No. 587) and Virginia Wood Barret, married Elizabeth F. Wood but had no children. They adopted a daughter:

709. Lily Barret (6)

623. Margaret Virginia Barret (5), daughter of Dr. Lewis Barret (No. 587) and Rachel Garvin Barret, was born December 5, 1833, and died March 31, 1862. She married Dr. William B. Brown in 1852 and had the following children:

- 710. Elizabeth Lewis Brown (6)
- 711. William Eugene Brown (6)
- 712. John Milton Brown (6) who died in infancy

624. James Samuel Barret (5), son of Dr. Lewis Barret (No. 587) and Rachel Garvin Barret, was born January 19, 1835,



and died October 9, 1910. He married Bettie Middleton January 24, 1860, and had four children:

713. Lewis Barret (6) who died in infancy

714. Lucie Middleton Barret (6)

715. Selena C. Barret (6) who married Benjamin D. Warfield. No issue

716. Mary C. Barret (6)

626. Mary Maria Barret (5), daughter of Dr. Lewis Barret (No. 587) and Rachel Garvin Barret, was born March 2, 1838, and died April 28, 1931. The following brief sketch of her life was written by her daughter, Mrs. Robert L. Brown:

"Mrs. Mary Barret Taylor was born March 2, 1838, the daughter of Dr. Lewis Barret and his wife, Mrs. Rachel Garvin Barret. She was educated in Munfordville, Kentucky, and in the private school of Noble Butler in Louisville, Kentucky.

"On December 5, 1864, she was married to George R. Taylor of Malone, New York, a graduate of Middlebury College, Vermont, who was teaching school in Munfordville. She was the mother of five daughters, all of whom lived to maturity. She had a genial, happy, and cheerful disposition and an especially bright mind, with a keen sense of humor, all of which endeared her to many friends. Whatever misfortunes befell her, she met them with an unflinching courage and optimism that 'All things work together for good to them that love the Lord.' She enjoyed remarkable health, living to the age of ninety-three years and still retaining her alert mind, happy disposition, and beautiful faith in the hereafter. She died in Louisville at the home of her daughter, Mrs. C. Conner Brown, with whom she lived for many years on April 28, 1931."

Mrs. Mary Barret Taylor had the following children:

717. Margaret Brown Taylor (6)

718. Mary Hite Taylor (6)

719. Willie Barret Taylor (6)

720. Jennie Garvin Taylor (6)

721. Abbie Roberta Taylor (6)

628. Henry Wood Barret (5), son of Dr. Lewis Barret (No. 587) and Rachel Garvin Barret was born at Munfordville, Hart Co., Ky., May 10, 1843, and died January 24, 1923. He was

president of the Eclipse Woolen Mills of Louisville and prominent in the business of that city. He married Emma Tyler November 2, 1865, and had the following children:

722. Mary Julia Barret (6)

723. Alex Galt Barret (6)

631. Hugh Lewis Barret (5), son of Dr. Lewis Barret (No. 587) and Rachel Garvin Barret, was born May 16, 1850. He married, first, Lucy Homire and married, second, Sue Bullitt Chenoweth. The following brief sketch of his life was written by his niece, Mrs. C. Conner Brown:

"Rarely does one find a man of finer moral and Christian character than he. Modest in every sense of the word, he would be the last to think this is the case. He retired from a very successful business career some years ago but his influence did not retire with him. In the business world he held a high and enviable position. Many years ago, the company of which he was a member was compelled to make an assignment. Enduring many privations for years he labored to discharge both his personal debts and the debts of his company. He finally succeeded, thus placing himself in a category few have attained. He is so unassuming in regard to personal possession that the tax assessor once said, Mr. Barret, the only time we feel you own any property is when you make returns."

"He was elected a deacon in the Presbyterian Church at twenty-one and an elder at twenty-five. For fifty years he taught a Sunday School class, being absent from it on very few occasions. Mr. Barret has had two happy marriages. When very young he married Lucy Homire, who lived ten years. Later, Sue Bullitt Chenoweth became his wife, and a truer helpmeet no man ever had."

639. John Barret (5), son of William R. Barret (No. 590) and Perlinah Chrisman Barret, was born March 18, 1819, and died April 15, 1866. He married Mary Moore Johnson November 21, 1844. She was born June 14, 1820 and died May 21, 1905. They had four children:

724. John Johnson Barret (6), born Jan. 2, 1854, and died Feb. 1, 1928

725. Anna Woodson Barret (6), born April 15, 1851, and died Sept. 28, 1852



726. Mary Alice Barret (6), born April 26, 1856  
727. Henry William Barret (6), born May 31, 1861
647. Charles Allen (6), son of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and Jane Helm Allen, was born in 1832 and married Lavinia Hobson, daughter of General H. Hobson. They moved to La Grange, Kentucky, where they reared seven children:  
728. Clyde Allen (7) who married Mr. Balch and has three children  
729. Light Allen (7) who married Mr. Thornsbury  
730. Fanny Pope Allen (7) who married Mr. Adams  
731. Charles Allen (7)  
732. Hewlit Allen (7)  
733. Shelby Allen (7)  
734. Gwynne Allen (7)
648. Martha Todd Allen (6), daughter of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and Jane Helm Allen, was born in 1838. She married Richard Fairman and had the following children:  
735. William Fairman (7)  
736. Nora Fairman (7)  
737. Richard T. Fairman (7) who married Hortense Lewis
649. Sarah Elizabeth Allen (6), daughter of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and Jane Helm Allen, was born in 1826. She married Samuel T. Wilson and had two sons:  
738. Hewlit Wilson (7)  
739. William S. Wilson (7)
653. Jane Amanda Allen (6), daughter of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and his second wife Hulda Wilcox, was born in 1838. She married Austin B. Nibbs, a young Texan. On his way to school in North Carolina, Mr. Nibbs passed through Elizabethtown, Kentucky, and learned that there was a well thought of school in Greensburg. He went there and found the people amiable and the school to his liking and decided to pursue his studies there. At a barbecue in the nearby town of Columbia he was struck by the beauty of two brunette girls whom he learned were Misses Jennie and Hallie Allen. He fell immediately in love with the elder, Jennie, and the two were married as soon as a reference concerning him could be sent from Texas. The couple moved to Texas and several years later were visited



by Jennie's younger sister, Mollie, who met there Captain William Hunter, whom she later married.

Jennie Allen and Austin Nibbs lived in Houston, Texas and had three children:

740. Allen Nibbs (7)

741. Betty Nibbs (7)

742. Lula Nibbs (7)

654. Harriet Brown Allen (6), daughter of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and his second wife Hulda Wilcox Allen, was born in 1841 and died in 1864. She married John Cunningham and moved to Illinois. They had one daughter:

743. Ella Cunningham (7)

656. Edward P. Allen (6), son of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and his second wife Hulda Wilcox, was born in 1843 and died in 1915. He married Minnie Van Landt and with his young wife went to seek his fortune in Kansas. He settled at Independence where he became a banker. The stories of the hardships endured and the struggles with the Indians encountered on the way were adventurous and terrifying; and yet they were typical of the life endured by the sturdy frontiersmen.

Edward and Minnie Allen had the following children:

744. Martha Todd Allen (7) who married James Blackledge

745. Gwynne Allen (6)

746. Edith Allen (7) who married Wilhoit R. Cates

747. Lillian Allen (7) who married Hugo Kahn

748. Annie Allen (7) married Mr. Amsbury

657. Mary Barret Allen (6), daughter of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and Hulda Wilcox, his second wife, was born in 1845. She married Captain William Hunter whom she met while on a visit to her sister, Jane, in Texas. They had five children:

749. Thomas Hunter (7)

750. Jennie Hunter who married Bernard Wall

751. Evelyn Hunter (7) who married Mr. Yortie

752. William Barret (7)

753. Hallie Barret (7) who married Allen Nibbs

658. Ella Allen (6), daughter of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and Hulda Wilcox, his second wife, was born in 1850 and

died in 1932. She married George Read, a widower with three daughters. He was in the lumber business in Independence, Kansas, where he met his tragic death. The Read household consisting of Mr. and Mrs. Read, their five year old son, Allen, and their maid were missed from church one Sunday. When nothing was heard from them throughout the day, it was finally decided to break into their house and see what was wrong. When the door was opened, it was found that the entire family had been asphyxiated by gas which had recently come into use. Mrs. Read was revived but efforts to save the others were futile.

660. Fannie Allen (6), daughter of William Barret Allen (No. 593) and his third wife, Millie Baker, was born June 10, 1858, and died August 11, 1928. She married Clinton Bruce Johnston February 22, 1860, a hardware merchant of Lebanon, Kentucky. They had three children all of whom now live in Louisville, Kentucky:

754. Bessie Aileen Johnston (7)

755. Harvey Johnston (7)

756. Clinton Bruce Johnston (7)

662. Dr. Henry Farline (6), son of John Farline and Martha Allen Farline (No. 396), had the following children:

757. Farline (7)

758. Dr. Henry Farline (7) of Los Angeles

759. Mark Farline (7) of Los Angeles

664. Ella Farline (6), daughter of John Farline and Martha Allen Farline (No. 596), married Mr. Daly and has the following children:

760. George Daly (7)

761. Mel Daly (7)

762. John Daly (7)

763. Eugene Daly (7), judge in the Louisville courts

762. Martha Daly (7), who married Percival Motley

663. David Farline (6), son of John Farline and Martha Allen Farline (No. 596) married Sue . . . . . and has three children:

765. Wayne Farline (7)

766. Mary Farline (7)

767. Franklin Farline (7)



667. Ellen Allen (6), daughter of General James David Allen (No. 598), married Charles Patterson and had a daughter who married Mr. Cabell
702. Abraham Hite Barret (6), son of Thomas Lowry Barret (No. 621) and Mary Hite Barret, married Virgie Hundley and had the following children:
768. Thomas Lowry Barret (7)
704. Virginia Wood Barret (6), daughter of Thomas Lowry Barret (No. 621) and Mary Hite Barret, married Isham Bridges but had no issue.
706. Lewis Barret (6), son of Thomas Lowry Barret (No. 621) and Mary Hite Barret, married Gertrude Ketchum but had no issue.
707. Theodore L. Barret (6), son of Thomas Lowry Barret (No. 621) and Mary Hite Barret, married, first, Mary Seaton but had no children by her. He married, second, Miss . . . . by whom he had two children:
769. Selenah Virginia Barret (7)
780. Theodora Barret (7)
710. Elizabeth Lewis Brown (6), daughter of Dr. William B. Brown and Margaret Virginia Barret Brown (No. 623), married Dr. E. A. Waggener and had four children:
781. Katherine Waggener (7)
782. Hugh Brown Waggener (7)
783. Lucy Barret Waggener (7)
784. Hunter Waggener (7)
711. William Eugene Brown (6), son of Dr. William B. Brown and Margaret Virginia Barret Brown (No. 623), married Maud Cooper and had one child:
785. Eugenia Brown (7)
715. Selena C. Barret (6), daughter of James Samuel Barret (No. 624), married Benjamin Dorsey Warfield but had no issue.
716. Mary C. Barret, daughter of James Samuel Barret (No. 624) and Rachel Garvin Barret, married John Marshall and had one son:
786. John Marshall, Jr., (7)



718. Mary Yite Taylor (6), daughter of George R. Taylor and Mary Maria Barret Taylor (No. 626), married John Langon Kaine and had two sons:
- 787. John Lawrence Kaine (7)
  - 789. Robert Spencer Kaine (7)
719. Willie Barret Taylor (6), daughter of George R. Taylor and Mary Maria Barret Taylor (No. 626), married Rev. Charles Connor Brown and had the following children:
- 790. Margaret Barret Brown (7)
  - 791. Connor Alexander Brown (7)
  - 792. William Randolph Brown (7)
720. Jennie Garvin Taylor (6), daughter of George B. Taylor and Mary Maria Barret Taylor (No. 626), married the Rev. Robert Lee Brown and they have two children:
- 793. Mary Barret Brown (7)
  - 794. Robert Garvin Brown (7)
722. Mary Julia Barret (6), daughter of Henry Wood Barret (No. 628) and Emma Tyler Barret, married William Heyburn and had three children:
- 795. Henry Barret Heyburn (7)
  - 796. John Gilpin Heyburn (7)
  - 797. Alexander Heyburn (7)
723. Alexander Galt Barret (6), son of Henry Wood Barret (No. 628) and Emma Tyler Barret, was born in Louisville, Kentucky, October 4, 1870. According to *History of Kentucky* by Wm. Elsey Connelly, he was a lawyer in Louisville. He was first educated in private schools and later entered Harvard University from which institution he received the A. B. degree at eighteen years of age and then remained in the law school of that university where he received the LL. B. and A. M. degrees in 1893. He then returned to Louisville where he began the practice of law and was eventually elected judge of the chancery court, which position he held until his death.

From 1907 to 1909 he was chairman of Louisville Board of Public Works. In 1911 he was appointed by Governor Nelson chairman of a commission to investigate conditions for working women in Kentucky. In 1915 he was elected president of the Louisville Bar Association. From 1915 to

1921 he was a member of the Louisville Board of Education and was president of that body in 1918. During the World War he served as a member of the Legal Advisory Board of Jefferson County. In 1917, 1918 he was the enforcement attorney for the Federal Food Administration and also a member of the Civilian Committee for the examination of applicants for admission to the Field Artillery Central Officers Training School. In 1920 Governor Morrow appointed him a member of the commission to make an educational survey of the state of Kentucky. The Alexander Barret Junior High School of Louisville was named for him. He died July 14, 1931.

Alexander Galt Barret married Ellen R. Bell, February 9, 1899, and had one daughter:

798. Ellen Bell Barret (7)

724. John Johnson Barret (6), son of John Barret (No. 639) and Mary Johnson Barret, was born January 2, 1854, and died February 1, 1928. He married Nannie Butler June 10, 1878. She was born June 10, 1855, and died November 11, 1919. They had the following seven children:

799. John Russell Barret (7), born Oct. 5, 1879, and died Sept. 19, 1914

800. Mary Moore Barret (7), born Sept. 1, 1881

801. Charles Edward Barret (7), born Sept. 17, 1883

802. Henry Park Barret (7), born May 18, 1885

803. Pierce Butler Barret (7), born March 12, 1887, and died July 15, 1888

804. Jane Short Barret (7), born Aug. 7, 1888

805. Blanche Fullerstone Barret (7), born Jan. 25, 1894

726. Mary Alice Barret (6), daughter of John Barret (No. 639) and Mary Johnson Barret, was born April 26, 1856. She married Henry Scarborough and they have three children:

806. Henry Scarborough (7)

807. John Barret Scarborough (7)

808. Mary Elizabeth Scarborough (7)

727. Henry William Barret (6), son of John Barret (No. 639) and Mary Johnson Barret, was born May 31, 1861. He married Carrie Bone and has one child:

809. Frances Barret (7)



728. Clyde Allen (7), daughter of Charles Allen (No. 647) and Lavina Hobson Allen, married Mr. Balch and has three children:
- 810. Shelby Balch (8)
  - 811. Ruth Balch (8)
  - 812. Annie Balch (8)
739. William S. Wilson (7), son of Samuel T. Wilson and Sarah Elizabeth Allen (No. 649), married Minnie Grubbs. They have one daughter:
- 813. Louise Wilson (8) who married Roger Moist of Illinois
743. Ella Cunningham (7), daughter of John Cunningham and Harriet Brown Allen Cunningham (No. 654) married Joseph McCrory of Rock Island. They have one daughter:
- 814. Hallie McCrory (8) who married Rex Hogan and lives at Coral Gables, Florida
744. Martha Todd Allen (7), daughter of Edward P. Allen (No. 656) and Hulda Wilcox Allen, married James Blackledge, a banker of Independence, Kansas.
745. Gwynne Allen (7), son of Edward P. Allen (No. 656) and Hulda Wilcox Allen, has a daughter:
- 815. Pauline Allen (8) who married Dr. Phyllis and has three sons.
746. Edith Allen (7), daughter of Edward P. Allen (No. 656) and Hulda Wilcox Allen, married Wilhoit R. Cates, of Caney, Kansas. They have a daughter:
- 816. Catherine Cates (8) who married William Canton
747. Lillian Allen (7), daughter of Edward P. Allen (No. 656) and Hulda Wilcox Allen, married Hugo Kahn of Wichita, Kansas. They have two daughters:
- 817. Catherine Kahn (8)
  - 818. Margaret Kahn (8)
748. Annie Allen (7), daughter of Edward P. Allen (No. 656) and Hulda Wilcox Allen, married Mr. Amsbury and has four sons
783. Lucy Barret Waggener (7), daughter of Dr. E. A. Waggener and Elizabeth Lewis Brown Waggener (No. 710), married John C. Eastland and has a son:



819. John C. Eastland, Jr., (8)
785. Eugenia Brown (7), daughter of William Eugene Brown (No. 711) and Maud Cooper Brown, married Edward Minnis. They have two children:
820. Caroline Cooper Minnis (8)
821. Eugene Minnis (8)
790. Margaret Barret Brown (7) daughter of the Rev. Charles Conner Brown and Willie Barret Taylor Brown (No. 719), married Courtney Pope Worthington. They have a son:
822. Courtney Pope Worthington, Jr., (8)
793. Mary Barret Brown (7), daughter of the Rev. Robert Lee Brown and Jennie Garvin Taylor Brown (720), married John Lawrence Kaine, but they have no children
794. Robert Garvin (7), son of the Rev. Robert Lee Brown and Jennie Garvin Taylor Brown (No. 720), married Mildred Pairo. They have a daughter:
823. Bettye Carlisle Brown (8)
795. Henry Barret Heyburn (7), son of William Heyburn and Mary Julia Barret Heyburn (No. 722), married Florence Mack. They have two children:
824. Florence Heyburn (8)
825. Sarah Gilpin Heyburn (8)
796. John Gilpin Heyburn (7), son of William Heyburn and Mary Julia Barret Heyburn (No. 722), married Martha Reuter and has two children:
826. Julia Barret Heyburn (8)
827. Henry Reuter Heyburn (8)
797. Alexander Heyburn (7), son of William Heyburn and Mary Julia Barret Heyburn (No. 722), married Nancy Creel Chenoweth. They have three children:
828. Margaret Lander Heyburn (8) )
829. Alexander Heyburn, Jr., (8)
830. William Heyburn (8)
798. Ellen Bell Barret (7), daughter of Alexander Galt Barret (No. 723) and Ellen Bell Barret, married Thomas J. Wood and has two children:

831. Ellen Barret Wood (8)  
832. Mary Lee Wood (8)
801. Charles Edward Barret (7), son of John Johnson Barret (No. 724) and Nannie Butler Barret, was born September 17, 1883. He married Cherry Watson September 2, 1908. She was born September 2, 1888. They have two children:  
833. Edward Barret (8), born August 24, 1909  
834. John Johnson Barret (8), born June 22, 1914
802. Henry Park Barret (7), son of John Johnson Barret (No. 724) and Nannie Butler Barret, was born May 18, 1885. On April 19, 1911, he married Minnie Mason who was born June 27, 1888. They have four children:  
835. Claudia Norton Barret (8), born March 27, 1913  
836. Mary Butler Barret (8), born October 13, 1914, and died June 29, 1924  
837. Mary Russell Barret (8), born July 10, 1923  
838. Lucy Mason Barret (8), born November 15, 1928
804. Jane Short Barret (7), daughter of John Johnson Barret (No. 724) and Nannie Butler Barret, was born August 7, 1888. She married James Park Edwards on June 10, 1914. He was born February 19, 1847. They have three children:  
839. Nancy Butler Edwards (8), born April 20, 1917  
840. John Barret Edwards (8), born October 2, 1918  
841. Jane Short Edwards (8), born December 5, 1928
805. Blanche Fullerstone Barret (7), daughter of John Johnson Barret (No. 724) and Nannie Butler Barret, was born January 25, 1894, and married Douglas A. Shepardson October 27, 1917. He was born December 30, 1892. They have three children:  
842. Douglas A. Shepardson, Jr., (8), born August 4, 1918  
843. Ann Barret Shepardson (8), born June 15, 1922  
844. John Barret Shepardson (8), born October 28, 1926

## CHAPTER X

## THE LINE OF ANN BARRET DABNEY



HE Dabney family was originally of French descent and the name was changed from the French d'Aubigne to the English Dabney. Probably one of the first of that name who came to the colony of Virginia was Cornelius Dabney who patented land here in 1664, 1666, and 1667. He was a vestryman in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, and was interpreter for the Crown to the Queen of the Pamunkey Indians. He died in 1693. He is said to have been the father of George Dabney, I.

George Dabney, I, was a justice of King William County and in 1713 was Sheriff of that county. The name of his wife was Elizabeth. His will was found in the army chest of his grandson, Col. Dabney, and was dated October 27, 1729, and showed the following children:

- A. George Dabney, II
- B. William Dabney who married Ann, daughter of Charles Barret and Mary Chiswell
- C. Mary Dabney who married Mr. Pettus
- D.                   Dabney who married Stephen Pettus and left a son, Dabney Pettus
- E.                   Dabney who married a Mr. Aenderson and left a son, George Anderson
- F. Susanna Dabney
- G. Sarah Dabney who later married Col. William Winston
- H. Judith Dabney

George Dabney, II, son of George Dabney, I, and Elizabeth his wife, was a vestryman in St. John's Parish, King William County. He married Ann Anderson, daughter of Robert Anderson and Mary Overton, his wife, of New Kent County, according to the Anderson records and Yarborough records. They had issue:

- (1) Elizabeth Dabney who died in 1749-1750. She married John Crutchfield of Hanover County, son of Fortunatus Crutchfield and father of John Crutchfield, II, who married Mary Barret, daughter of Rev. Robert Barret.



- (2) George Dabney
  - (3) Capt. James Dabney born Jan. 6, 1735, who married Judith Anderson, daughter of Pauncey Anderson
  - (4) Mary Dabney, born Aug. 27, 1748, and married Matthew Anderson, her first cousin and son of Col. Robert Anderson
  - (5) Judith Dabney who married George Shackelford
  - (6) Ann Dabney who married Samuel Anderson, her first cousin and son of Col. Robert Anderson
4. Ann Barret, (2), daughter of Charles Barret (No. 1) and Mary Chiswell Barret, married Col. William Dabney, son of George Dabney I and Elizabeth Dabney. Col. Dabney served in the American Revolution and won distinction at Monmouth, Stony Point, and Yorktown and he owned the estate of Aldringham in King William County. They had six children:
- 845. Captain George Dabney of "The Grove"
  - 846. Col. Charles Dabney (3) of Dabney's Legion in the Revolution who died unmarried
  - 847. Robert Dabney (3) of Dabney Mills, Louisa County
  - 848. Samuel Dabney (3) of Cub Creek, Louisa County, who married Jane Meriwether
  - 849. Elizabeth Dabney (3)
  - 850. Susannah Dabney (3) who died unmarried
845. Captain George Dabney (3) of the Grove, Hanover County, son of Col. William Dabney and Ann Barret Dabney (No. 4), served as captain in Dabney's Legion, American Revolution and died in 1824 at the age of eighty-four, according to the Price family chart which is the authority for this line. He married Elizabeth Price, daughter of John Price and Mary Randolph, his wife, who was the daughter of William Randolph II. She was born about 1745 and died in 1819. They had the following children:
- 851. Nancy Dabney (4)
  - 852. Mary Dabney (4) who died unmarried
  - 853. Elizabeth Dabney (4)
  - 854. Maria Dabney (4) who died unmarried
  - 855. Lucy Dabney (4) who died unmarried
  - 856. Jane Dabney (4) who died unmarried
  - 857. Katherine Dabney (4)

- 858. William Dabney (4)
  - 859. George Dabney (4) who died unmarried
  - 860. Judge John Dabney (4)
  - 861. Chiswell Dabney (4)
847. Robert Dabney (3), son of Colonel William Dabney and Ann Barret Dabney (No. 3), married (1) Elizabeth Winston and married (2) Elizabeth J. Christmas. The marriage bond is on file in Louisa County dated December 17, 1782. Ann Christmas gave consent. Some of the accounts state that Robert Dabney married Barbara Winston. The marriage bond disproved such statements and, moreover, there were only two of the name Barbara Winston at this time. One of them married Capt. Thomas Price and the other married Dr. Robert Barret as shown by the Bible records of their respective families. Thomas Jackson, of Louisa County, in his will of Nov. 28, 1794, mentioned his granddaughter, Elizabeth Jackson Dabney. On April 10, 1786, Robert Dabney and Elizabeth, his wife, sold land on Little River, Louisa County to Wm. Graves. See *Deed Book H*, page 121, Louisa County, Virginia. They had a son:
- 862. Joseph Dabney (4) who married Rachel Bickerson
848. Samuel Dabney (3) of Cub Creek, Louisa County, and son of Colonel William Dabney and Ann Barret Dabney (No. 4), married Jane Meriwether. The marriage bond was filed in Louisa County January 19, 1775. Thomas Johnson, Jr., gave the consent. Samuel Dabney was born about 1748 and died in 1812. Jane Meriwether Dabney died November 9, 1833.
849. Elizabeth Dabney (3), daughter of Colonel William Dabney and Ann Barret Dabney (No. 4), married William Morris of Taylor's Creek, Hanover County, Virginia, and grandfather of the Rev. John Blair Dabney. He was born February 6, 1735, and died about 1820, at eighty nine years of age. According to John Blair Dabney they had issue:
- 863. Sylvanus Morris (4) who died young
  - 864. William Morris (4)
  - 865. John Morris (4)
  - 866. Charles Morris (4)
  - 867. Richard Morris (4)
  - 868. Ann Morris (4)



869. Catherine Morris (4)  
870. Susanna Morris (4)
851. Nancy Dabney (4), daughter of Captain George Dabney (No. 845) and Elizabeth Price Dabney, married Judge Alexander Stuart and had issue:
871. Archibald Stuart (5)  
872. Ann Dabney Stuart (5) who married, first, Mr. McDowell and married, second, Judge James Ewell Brown  
873. Alexander Stuart (5) who married Ellen Spiller and died without issue
853. Elizabeth Dabney (4), daughter of Captain George Dabney (No. 845) and Elizabeth Price Dabney, married, first Lewis Shackelford and married, second, William Pollard. She had issued by Lewis Shackelford:
874. Louisa Shackelford (5) who married Col. Edward Fontaine  
875. Elizabeth Shackelford (5) who married Thomas De Witt  
876. Mary Shackelford (5) who married Thomas S. Brown  
877. Lucy Shackelford (5) who married Chiswell Dabney  
878. Katherine Shackelford (5) who married Richard H. Meade  
879. John Shackelford (5) who married Eliza Price  
880. Morris Shackelford (5) who married Kate Minor  
881. Rosalie Shackelford (5) who married T. Catesby Jones  
Elizabeth Dabney had issue by her second husband, William Pollard:
882. Ellen Pollard (5) who married F. B. Converse  
883. Fanny Pollard (5) who died unmarried  
884. Henry Pollard (5) who died unmarried  
885. Henry Pollard (5)  
886. George W. Pollard (5)  
887. Bernard Pollard (5)
857. Katherine Dabney (4), daughter of Captain George Dabney (No. 845) and Elizabeth Price Dabney, married Hon. Seaton Grantland and moved to Georgia
858. William Dabney (4), son of Captain George Dabney (No. 845) and Elizabeth Price Dabney, married Mehitabel Hylton and had issue:



- 888. William Hylton Dabney (5)
- 889. Martha Dabney (5)
- 890. Sarah Dabney (5) who died unmarried
- 891. Lucy Hylton Dabney (5)
- 860. Judge John Dabney (4), son of Captain George Dabney (No. 845) and Elizabeth Price Dabney, was judge of the court of Campbell County, Virginia. He married Susannah Morris and had issue:
  - 892. Rev. John Blair Dabney (5)
  - 893. Charles Dabney (5) who died without issue
  - 894. George Edward Dabney (5) who married Cornelia Price and died without issue
- 861. Chiswell Dabney (4), son of Captain George Dabney (No. 845) and Elizabeth Price Dabney, married (1) Miss Norvell, (2) Nancy Wythe, and (3) Mrs. Elizabeth . . . . By his first wife he had issue:
  - 895. George William Dabney (5) who died without issue
  - 896. John Dabney (5) who died without issue
  - 897. Sarah Elizabeth Dabney (5)
  - 898. Lucy Dabney (5)
  - 899. Catherine Dabney (5)
  - 900. Mary Dabney (5) who died without issue
  - 901. Nannie Dabney (5) who died without issue
- 871. Archibald Stuart (5), son of Judge Alexander Stuart and Nancy Dabney Stuart (No. 851), was an officer in the War of 1812 and died in 1836. He married Elizabeth Pannill and had issue:
  - 902. Ann Dabney Stuart (6) who married James N. Pierce
  - 903. Bethenia P. Stuart (6) who married the Rev. Nicholas Chevalier
  - 904. Mary P. Stuart (6) who married Dr. Headen
  - 905. David P. Stuart (6)
  - 906. William A. Stuart (6) of Saltville, Virginia, who married (1) Mary Carter and married (2) Mrs. Ellen Spiller Brown
  - 907. Gen. James Ewell Brown Stuart (6), born February 6, 1833. He was a cadet at West Point, 1850-1854 and was a major general of cavalry, C. S. A. He was mortally wounded at Yellow Tavern and died at Richmond, Virginia May 12, 1864. In 1855 he married Flora, daughter of Col. Philip St. George Cooke

- 908. Columbia Stuart (6) who married Peter Hairston
- 909. Virginia Stuart (6) who died unmarried
- 910. Victoria A. Stuart (6) who married N. A. Boyden
- 888. William Hylton Dabney (5), son of William Dabney (No. 858) and Mehitabel Hylton Dabney, married Martha Norvell and had issue:
  - 911. Ann M. Dabney (6) who married S. A. Wingfield
  - 912. Frances B. Dabney (6)
  - 913. Alice Dabney (6) who married J. S. Benson
  - 914. Elizabeth Dabney (6) who married Frederick Harris
  - 915. William A. Dabney (6) who married (1) Emily Nelson and married (2) Mary B. Stuart
  - 916. Charles T. Dabney (6) who married Page Nelson
- 889. Martha Dabney (5), daughter of William Dabney (No. 858) and Mehitabel Hylton Dabney, married Thomas Jefferson Stuart and had issue:
  - 917. William Stuart (6) who married Frances Harris
  - 918. Elizabeth B. Stuart (6)
- 891. Lucy Hylton Dabney (5), daughter of William Dabney (No. 858) and Mehitabel Hylton Dabney, married Dr. R. H. Wharton and had issue:
  - 919. Dr. Richard G. Wharton (6) who married Eliza Allen
  - 920. Lucy Wharton (6) who married Joel M. Price
- 892. Rev. John Blair Dabney (5), son of Judge John Dabney (No. 860) and Susannah Morris Dabney, married Elizabeth Lewis Towles and had issue:
  - 921. William Dabney (6) who died unmarried
  - 922. John Dabney (6) who married Lavinia Langhorne
  - 923. Maria Dabney (6) who married Col. Wm. C. Carrington
  - 924. Susan Dabney (6) who married Edmund Taylor
  - 925. Elizabeth L. Dabney (6) who married Peter Sanders
  - 926. Charles Edward Dabney (6) who died unmarried
  - 927. Agatha Dabney (6) who died unmarried
  - 928. Chiswell Dabney (6) who married Lucy Fontaine
- 897. Sarah Elizabeth Dabney (5), daughter of Chiswell Dabney (No. 861) and Nancy Wythe Dabney, married John S. Langhorne and had issue:




- 929. Ann F. Langhorne (6) who married E. S. Hutler
- 930. John Langhorne (6) who died without issue
- 931. Henry Langhorne (6) who died without issue
- 932. Chiswell D. Langhorne (6)
- 933. Elizabeth Langhorne (6) who married J. H. Lewis
- 934. Thomas N. Langhorne (6) who married Amy M. Hewitt
- 935. Lucy Langhorne (6) who married W. S. Ficklin
- 898. Lucy Dabney (5), daughter of Chiswell Dabney (No. 861) and Nancy Wythe Dabney, married Van R. Otey and had issue:
  - 936. Lucy Otey (6) who married S. R. Whitall
  - 937. Kate Otey (6) who married Stephen Elliott
  - 938. Annie Otey (6) who died without issue
- 899. Catherine Dabney (5), daughter of Chiswell Dabney (No. 861) and Nancy Wythe Dabney, married Dr. Thomas L. Walker and had issue:
  - 939. Maria Walker (6) who died without issue
  - 940. Nancy Walker (6) who married E. W. Sanders
  - 941. Isabelle Walker (6) who married J. P. Lee
  - 942. Meriwether L. Walker (6) who married Edith Cary
  - 943. Lucy Walker (6) who married J. P. Gilmer
- 932. Chiswell D. Langhorne (6), son of John S. Langhorne and Sarah Elizabeth Dabney Langhorne (No. 897) married Nancy W. Keen and had issue:
  - 944. Elizabeth Langhorne (7) who married T. M. Perkins
  - 945. E. Keen Langhorne (7) who married Sarah Reynolds
  - 946. Irene Langhorne (7) who married Charles Dana Gibson
  - 647. Harry S. Langhorne (7) who married Genevieve Peyton
  - 948. Nancy Langhorne (7) born May 19, 1879, who married (1) R. G. Shaw in 1897 and (2) Viscount William Waldorf Astor in 1906
  - 949. Phyllis Langhorne (7) who married Reginald Brooks
  - 950. William S. Langhorne (7)
  - 951. Nora Langhorne (7)



## CHAPTER XI

## YATES FAMILY

HE earliest member of this family for which definite data has been secured is Michael Yates of Caroline County, Virginia. He lived there at least from 1750 to 1802 as the records there show that he owned slaves in 1750, was road commissioner in 1760, made a deed in 1770, practiced medicine in 1771, and in 1778 he had two treasury warrants for land in Kentucky. On October 5, 1756, Michael Yates and Martha, his wife; Daniel May and Alice, his wife; and John Jones and Ann, his wife, executed a deed to James Nelson of Spotsylvania County for certain land, "Being part of a grant to Michael Ginney." (See *Deed Book E*, Spotsylvania County, Va.) On December 1, 1788, Michael Yates and Martha, his wife, of Caroline County sold land in Spotsylvania. This deed was witnessed by William Yates, Marshall Yates, etc. (See *Deed Book M*, Spotsylvania County, Va.) On August 10, 1802, in Caroline County, Michael Yates filed a suit against Moses Carnall. Further data concerning him were supplied through the kindness of Hon. Richard Yates, member of the U. S. House of Representatives from Illinois.

Michael Yates lived near Guinea, Caroline County, Virginia. Nothing is known of his parentage but he may have been the son of George Yates, 1720-1740, of Baltimore County, Maryland, who in 1717 was mentioned as the eldest son of George Yates II. In 1681 George Yates I, the great provincial surveyor of Maryland mentioned his son, George Yates II. In 1700, George Yates II married Rachel Warfield. She died in 1709 and he died in 1719. Many descendants of Michael Yates named their sons Warfield Yates.

Michael Yates married Martha Marshall, a relative of Col. Thomas Marshall. She probably died about 1790 as she did not join in deeds after 1780. Two of their sons were John and Abner Yates. The initials of the other children may be found in a partition commissioners report in Kentucky for the 1820 acres of land granted Michael Yates for his service in the Revolution. These initials were G. Y., A. Y., M. Y., L. Y., P. Y., J. Y., and M. Y.

1. Michael Yates (1) married Martha Marshall and had seven children:
  2. G. Yates (2)
  3. Abner Yates (2) born in 1762
  4. M. Yates (2)
  5. L. Yates (2)
  6. P. Yates (2)
  7. John Yates (2) born in 1764
  8. M. Yates (2)
7. John Yates (2), son of Michael Yates (No. 1) and Martha Marshall Yates, was born in 1764 in Caroline County, Virginia, and died in 1812 in the same county. On May 11, 1785 he married Nannie Coleman, daughter of Thomas Coleman and Millicent Winn. She died in 1810. They had issue:
  9. Michael Warfield Yates (3), born August 18, 1786; died in 1829; married Mildred Goodloe February 8, 1810
  10. Reuben Coleman Yates (3), born March 25, 1789; died September 14, 1814
  11. Millicent Yates (3), born May 15, 1791; died April 19, 1830, married Henry Yates of Warsaw, Kentucky, July 11, 1809
  12. Mary Yates (3), born June 9, 1793; married William Barret May 16, 1811
  13. Abner Yates (3), born March 4, 1795
  14. John Marshall Yates (3), born August 29, 1796; died Nov. 12, 1872; married Virginia Christian May 8, 1818. She was born May 22, 1800, in Hanover County, Virginia, and died Aug. 28, 1841, Randolph Co., Mo.
  15. Martha Yates (3), born Sept. 10, 1798, and married Moses Snead
  16. Thomas Coleman Yates (3), born August 18, 1800
  17. William Yates (3), born June 9, 1802
  18. George Yates (3), born Dec. 17, 1804; died March 29, 1874; married Martha Crenshaw January 27, 1835, in Scott County, Ky. She was born Aug. 16, 1813, and died Jan. 31, 1879
  19. Ann Caroline Yates (3), who married Paul Durette
12. Mary Yates (3), daughter of John Yates (No. 7) and Nannie Coleman Yates, married William Overton Barret May 16, 1811. See Barret No. 306 for the account of their family

## CHAPTER XII

## COLEMAN FAMILY



THE genealogy of this family was contributed by Dr. Millicent Ross of Van Nuys, California and by Mrs. Sarah Winn Ellett Davis.

1. Thomas Coleman (1) married Millicent Winn and reared the following family:
  2. Mary Coleman (2) who married Mr. Sutton
  3. Caroline Coleman (2) who married Mr. Sutton
  4. Millicent Coleman (2) who married Mr. Jones
  5. Kezia Coleman (2) who married Wm. Coghill
  6. Nancy Coleman (2) who married John Yates
  7. Sallie Coleman (2) who married Mr. Laughlin
  8. Fannie King Coleman (2) who married John Ellett
  9. Benjamin Coleman (2), a lawyer in Richmond, who died unmarried
4. Millicent Coleman (2), daughter of Thomas Coleman (No. 1) and Millicent Winn Coleman, married Mr. Jones and had issue:
  10. Eleanor Jones (3) who died unmarried
  11. Letitia Jones (3)
  12. Henry Jones (3)
  13. Thomas Jones (3) who died young
  14. John Jones (3) who moved to Illinois
  15. Charles Jones (3)
5. Kezia Coleman (2), daughter of Thomas Coleman (No. 1) and Millicent Winn Coleman, married William Coghill, son of Frederick Coghill and his wife who was a Miss Hawes. They had one son:
  16. Benjamin Coleman Coghill (3)
6. Nancy Coleman (2), daughter of Thomas Coleman (No. 1) and Millicent Winn Coleman, died in 1810. She married John Yates May 11, 1785, and had the following children:
  17. Reuben Coleman Yates (3)
  18. Millicent Yates (3)
  19. Mary Yates (3) who married Wm. O. Barret



20. Abner Yates (3)
21. John Marshall Yates (3)
22. Martha Yates (3) who married Moses Snead
23. Thomas Coleman Yates (3)
24. William Yates (3)
25. George Yates (3)
26. Ann Caroline Yates (3)
7. Sallie Coleman (2), daughter of Thomas Coleman (No. 1) and Millicent Winn Coleman, married Mr. Laughlin and had three children:
  27. Ann Laughlin (3)
  28. Sallie Laughlin (3)
  29. Millicent Laughlin (3) who married William Farrish
8. Fannie King Coleman (2), daughter of Thomas Coleman (No. 1) and Millicent Winn Coleman, married John Ellett October 14, 1802. He was born March 7, 1766, and died January 6, 1834. They had issue:
  30. Thomas Ellett (3) who married Mary Snead
  31. Millicent Ellett (3) who married Benjamin Coghill
  32. Richard Ellett (3) who married Maria Cross
  33. Sarah Winn Ellett (3), born July 24, 1809, and married Nathaniel Hardin Davis
  34. John Ellett (3) who married Mary Higgason
  35. Nancy Ellett (3) who married Richard B. Gillman
  36. Fannie Coleman Ellett (3) who died young
12. Henry Jones (3), son of Mr. Jones and Millicent Coleman Jones, married Mary Childs and had issue:
  37. Paul Jones (4)
  38. Silas Jones (4)
16. Benjamin Coleman Coghill (3), son of William Coghill and Kezia Coleman Coghill (No. 5), married, first, Millicent Ellett, daughter of Fannie King Coleman Ellett, and had issue:
  39. John Waller Coghill (4)
  40. Millicent Ellett Coghill (4)  
Benjamin Coleman Coghill, married, second, Mary Ann Ellett, sister of Edwin Ellett, and had issue:
  41. Benjamin Coghill (4) who died at the age of seventeen

- 42. Fannie King Coghill (4)
  - 43. Richard Judson Coghill (4)
  - 44. Martha Ann Coghill (4)
  - 45. Mollie Kezia Coghill (4)
  - 46. William Hawes Coghill (4) who died young  
Benjamin Coleman Coghill married, third, Mrs. Lucy Davis Lefevre, sister of Nathaniel Hardin Davis
22. Martha Marshall Yates (3), daughter of John Yates and Nancy Coleman Yates (No. 6), married Moses Snead who was born in 1796 and died in 1855. They had issue:
- 47. John Yates Snead (4) who married Jane Lambert
  - 48. Robert Winn Snead (4) who married Octavia Winn
  - 49. George Tillman Snead (4) who married Martha Spinner
  - 50. Sophia Snead (4) who married R. C. Harris
  - 51. Martha J. Snead (4) who married J. F. Spinner
  - 52. Charles Meriwether Snead (4) who died in infancy
30. Thomas Ellett (3), son of John Ellett and Fannie Coleman Ellett (No. 8), married Mary Snead and had issue:
- 53. Virginius Coleman Ellett (4), born Nov. 15, 1834, and died in 1901
  - 54. Thomas Ely Ellett (4) who died in 1895
  - 55. Sophia Frances Ellett (4)
  - 56. Edwin Hardin Ellett (4) who was born in 1843
32. Richard Ellett (3), son of John Ellett and Fannie Coleman Ellett (No. 8) married Maria Cross and had issue:
- 57. Alexander Ellett (4) who died in 1901
  - 59. William Ellett (4)
33. Sarah Winn Ellett (3), daughter of John Ellett and Fannie Coleman Ellett (No. 8), married Nathaniel Hardin Davis and had issue:
- 60. Edward Ellett Davis (4), born May 24, 1834, and died Jan. 17, 1835
  - 61. Fannie Coleman Davis (4), born Nov. 30, 1835, and died Jan. 20, 1908
  - 62. Richard Thomas Davis (4), born Jan. 11, 1838, and died July 4, 1901
  - 63. Millicent Ellett Davis (4), born July 27, 1840, and died Jan. 21, 1891

- 64. Mary Anderson Davis (4), born Aug. 23, 1842, and died Sept. 8, 1848.
- 34. John Ellett (3), son of John Ellett and Fannie Coleman Ellett (No. 8), married Sarah J. Higgason and had issue:
  - 65. Fannie Ellett (4)
  - 66. Susan Ellett (4)
  - 67. Mary Ellett (4)
  - 68. Sarah Virginia Ellett (4)
  - 69. Millecent Higgason Ellett (4)
  - 70. Albert Hamilton Ellett (4) who died in 1911
- 35. Nancy Ellett (3), daughter of John Ellett and Fannie Coleman Ellett (No. 8), married Richard Braddock Gilman and had issue:
  - 71. Nannie Elizabeth Gilman (4)
  - 72. Joseph Gilman (4)
  - 73. John Richard Gilman (4)
  - 74. Sallie Coleman Gilman (4) who married John Pollard
  - 75. Thomas Gilman (4)
  - 76. Willie Ann Gilman (4) who married Mr. McDowell
- 39. John Waller Coghill (4), son of Benjamin Coleman Coghill (No. 16) and Millecent Ellett Coghill, married Elizabeth Tucker and had issue:
  - 77. Benjamin Coghill (5), born June 13, 1859, and died Oct. 10, 1876
  - 78. Carrie Coghill (5), born Dec. 4, 1860
  - 79. James Tucker Coghill (5), born Nov. 24, 1862, died Jan. 26, 1888
  - 80. John Waller Coghill (5), born May 10, 1868
  - 81. George Ellett Coghill (5), born March 17, 1872
  - 82. William Hawes Ellett (5), born March 14, 1876
  - 83. Millecent Coghill (5), born July 17, 1879, and died in infancy
- 40. Millecent Ellett Coghill (4), daughter of Benjamin Coleman Coghill (No. 16) and Millecent Ellett Coghill, married James Duke and had issue:
  - 84. Mary Elizabeth Duke (5) who married Adolphus Pence. Died Sept. 10, 1927
  - 85. Alpheus Wellington Duke (5) who married Ivy Iseminger. Died Nov. 11, 1927



42. Fannie King Coghill (4), daughter of Benjamin Coleman Coghill (No. 16) and Mary Ellett Coghill, married Lewis Duke. James Duke and Lewis Duke were brothers and were born in England. Issue:
  86. Clyde Duke (5)
  87. Mollie Kezia Duke (5) who married Frank Buck
  88. George Lewis Duke (5)
  89. Grace Coleman Duke (5), born Jan. 17, 1869
  90. Benjamin Duke (5)
  91. Anna Duke (5)
  92. Victor Leroy Duke (5)
  93. Blanche Mabel Duke (5)
  94. Cleo Beulos Cameron Duke (5)
43. Richard Judson Coghill (4), son of Benjamin Coleman Coghill (No. 16) and Mary Ellett Coghill, married Fannie Wheeler and had issue:
  95. Cooper Coghill (5)
  96. William Herman Coghill (5)
  97. May Coghill (5)
  98. Victoria Coghill (5)
  99. Anne Coghill (5)
44. Martha Ann Coghill (4), daughter of Benjamin Coleman Coghill (No. 16) and Mary Ellett Coghill, married Lucilius Pollard and had issue:
  100. Edward Pollard (5)
  101. Winnifred Pollard (5)
  102. Lacy Pollard (5)
  103. Clara Bell Pollard (5)
53. Virginius Coleman Ellett (4), son of Thomas Ellett (No. 30) and Mary Snead Ellett, married (1) Gertrude Loftus and had issue:
  104. George Coleman Ellett (5)
  105. Jennie Gertrude Ellett (5)Virginius Coleman Ellett married (2) Mrs. Minnie Emmerson and had one son by her:
  106. Emmerson Ellett (5)
54. Thomas Ely Ellett (4), son of Thomas Ellett (No. 30) and Mary Snead Ellett, married Caroline Bake and had issue:

- 107. Leroy Ellett (5) who died unmarried
  - 108. Frank Lewis Ellett (5)
  - 109. Albert Ellett (5)
  - 110. Myron Ellett (5)
  - 111. Clyde Ellett (5)
  - 112. Harland Ellett (5)
  - 113. Laura Edna Ellett (5)
55. Sophia Frances Ellett (4), daughter of Thomas Ellett (No. 30) and Mary Snead Ellett, married Myron Mills and had issue:
- 114. Charles Hardin Mills (5)
56. Edwin Hardin Ellett (4), son of Thomas Ellett (No. 30) and Mary Snead Ellett, died February 10, 1821. He married Viola Stockton and had issue:
- 115. Harry Lilburn Ellett (5)
  - 116. Mabel Ellett (5)
  - 117. Mary Diantha Ellett (5)
  - 118. Thomas Stockton Ellett (5)
  - 119. Jessie Ellett (5)
  - 120. Edwin Hardin Ellett (5)
57. Alexander Ellett (4), son of Richard Ellett (No. 32) and Maria Cross Ellett, married Mary V. Howell, and had issue:
- 121. Richard Howell Ellett (5), born in 1856
  - 122. William Henry Ellett (5), born in 1858
  - 123. James Garnet Ellett (5), born in 1861
  - 124. Andrew Jackson Ellett (5), born in 1863
  - 125. Mary Coral Ellett (5), born in 1866
- Alexander Ellett married, second, Caroline Howorth and had issue:
- 126. Joseph Alexander Ellett (5), born in 1869
  - 127. Lula V. Ellett (5), born in 1871
  - 128. Edwin Marion Ellett (5) who died young
  - 129. Decima Ellett (5)
  - 130. Erma Howorth Ellett (5)
  - 131. Virginia Ellett (5), born in 1878
  - 132. Walter Chenault Ellett (5), born in 1882
  - 133. Love Raines Ellett (5), born in 1884

61. Fannie Coleman Davis (4), daughter of Nathaniel Hardin Davis and Sarah Winn Ellett Davis (No. 38), married Robert Henry Smith and had issue:
  134. Robert Winn Smith (5), born Jan. 17, 1869, and died Aug. 1, 1929
  135. Millecent Hardin Smith (5), born Jan. 15, 1879
62. Richard Thomas Davis (4), son of Nathaniel Hardin Davis and Sarah Winn Ellett Davis (No. 33), was born January 11, 1838, and died July 4, 1901. He married Mary Brunson and had issue:
  136. Mary Winn Davis (5), born Dec. 17, 1860
  137. Elizabeth Anabel Davis (5), born May 23, 1863, and died in 1921
  138. Fannie Edna Davis (5), born Nov. 2, 1866, and died in 1918
  139. Neva Hattie Davis (5), born April 1, 1867
  140. Richard Hardin Davis (5), born Feb. 23, 1870
63. Millecent Ellett Davis (4), daughter of Nathaniel Hardin Davis and Sarah Winn Ellett Davis (No. 33), was born July 27, 1840, and died January 21, 1891. She married William Henry Heaton and had issue:
  141. John Davis Heaton (5), born Dec. 7, 1863, and died in 1865
  142. Fannie Marienne Heaton (5), born Dec. 4, 1866
  143. Edwood Nathaniel Heaton (5), born Aug. 2, 1867
  144. Sippie Virginia Heaton (5), born Oct. 1, 1869
  145. Nannie Laura Heaton (5), born May 23, 1871
  146. Sara Claie Heaton (5), born Dec. 13, 1872
  147. William Henry Heaton (5), born Sept. 9, 1877
65. Fannie Ellett (4), daughter of John Ellett (No. 34) and Sarah Higgason Ellett, married Mr. Bloodworth and had issue:
  148. John Bloodworth (5)
  149. Hester Bloodworth (5)
67. Mary Ellett (4), daughter of John Ellett (No. 34) and Sarah Higgason Ellett, married Mr. Bloodworth and had issue:
  150. Vera Bloodworth (5)



68. Sarah Virginia Ellett (4), daughter of John Ellett (No. 34) and Sarah Higgason Ellett, married George Whitten and had three children:
  151. Leland Whitten (5)
  152. Lindsay Whitten (5)
  153. Mary Whitten (5)
80. John Waller Coghill (5), son of John Waller Coghill (No. 39) and Elizabeth Tucker Coghill, married Phoebe Huston and had four children:
  154. Ruth Millecent Coghill (6)
  155. Mary Coghill (6)
  156. Howard McClain Coghill (6)
  157. Hazel Irene Coghill (6)
81. George E. Coghill (5), son of John Waller Coghill (No. 39) and Elizabeth Tucker Coghill, married Blanche Anderson and had issue:
  158. Robert D. Coghill (6), born Oct. 5, 1901
  159. James Tucker Coghill (6), born May 4, 1903
  160. Louis Waller Coghill (6), born April 23, 1907
  161. Muriel Caroline Coghill (6), born Dec. 23, 1910
  162. Benjamin Anderson Coghill (6), born Dec. 4, 1913
82. William Hawes Coghill (5), son of John Waller Coghill (No. 39) and Elizabeth Tucker Coghill, married Maria Robinson and had three children:
  163. Elizabeth Coghill (6), born Nov. 10, 1910
  164. William Waller Coghill (6), born Dec. 24, 1911
  165. Robert Gregory Coghill (6), born May 2, 1917
86. Clyde Duke (5), son of Lewis Duke and Fannie K. Coghill Duke (No. 42), married Elizabeth Smith and had issue:
  166. Nelia Mazie Duke (6)
  167. Milton Earl Duke (6)
  168. Edna Duke (6)
  169. Marian Duke (6)
88. George Lewis Duke (5), son of Lewis Duke and Fannie K. Coghill (No. 42), married Minnie Carr and had issue:
  170. Thora Duke (6)
  171. Lewis Duke (6)
  172. Helen Duke (6)

- 173. Harold Duke (6)
- 175. Lester Duke (6)
- 176. William Duke (6)
- 177. Theodore Duke (6)
- 178. Donald Duke (6)
- 89. Grace Coleman Duke (5), daughter of Lewis Duke and Fannie K. Coghill Duke (No. 42), married Frank Smith and had issue:
  - 179. Inez Lucille Smith (6), born March 24, 1896
  - 180. Mary Smith (6)
  - 181. Fanny Smith (6)
- 90. Benjamin Duke (5), son of Lewis Duke and Fannie K. Coghill Duke (No. 42), married (1) Anna Green and married (2) Muriel Brimhall. He had two children by his first wife:
  - 182. Edith Katherine Duke (6)
  - 183. Mildred Duke (6)
- 91. Anna Duke (5), daughter of Lewis Duke and Fannie K. Coghill Duke (No. 42) married Mr. Richardson and had a son:
  - 184. William Richardson (6)
- 93. Blanche Mabel Duke (5), daughter of Lewis Duke and Fannie K. Coghill Duke (No. 42), married Frank Williams and had four children:
  - 185. Robert Williams (6)
  - 186. Howard Coghill Williams (6)
  - 187. Margaret Williams (6)
  - 188. James Lewis Williams (6)
- 97. May Coghill (5), daughter of Richard Judson Coghill (No. 43) and Fannie Wheeler Coghill, married Mr. Rodmaker and had issue:
  - 189. Bertha Louise Rodmaker (6)
  - 190. Coleman William Rodmaker (6)
  - 191. Beulah Rodmaker (6)
- 115. Harry Lilburn Ellett (5), son of Edwin Hardin Ellett (No. 56) and Viola Stockton Ellett, married Jane McDonald and had issue:
  - 192. Viola Catherine Ellett (6)
  - 193. James McDonald Ellett (6)

116. Mabel Ellett (5), daughter of Edwin Hardin Ellett (No. 56) and Viola Stockton Ellett, married William Lee Hazen and had issue:  
194. Edwin Stockton Hazen (6)
117. Mary Diantha Ellett (5), daughter of Edwin Hardin Ellett (No. 56) and Viola Stockton Ellett, married J. P. Bliss and had two children:  
195. Ellett Gilbert Bliss (6)  
196. Ethel Bliss (6)
119. Jessie Ellett (5), daughter of Edwin Hardin Ellett (No. 56) and Viola Stockton Ellett, married James P. Mitchell and had issue:  
197. James Mitchell (6)  
198. Mary Elizabeth Mitchell (6)  
199. Richard E. Mitchell (6)  
200. Mary Virginia Mitchell (6)
121. Richard Howell Ellett (5), son of Alexander Ellett (No. 57) and Mary Howell Ellett, married (1) Loulie Shouse and (2) Kate Barkley. By his first wife he had one son:  
201. Lawrence Howell Ellett (6)  
By his second wife he had issue:  
202. Mary Ashbrook Ellett (6)  
203. Alice Ellett (6)
122. William Henry Ellett (5), son of Alexander Ellett (No. 57) and Mary Howell Ellett, married (1) Grace Morris and (2) Mrs. Mary West Vrooman. By his first wife he had issue:  
204. Morriss Alexander Ellett (6) who was killed in the World War  
205. Marion Ellett (6)  
206. William Henry Ellett (6)  
207. Garnet Ellett (6)  
208. Grace Ellett (6)  
209. Gladys Ellett (6)  
210. Richard H. Ellett (6)
124. Andrew Jackson Ellett (5), son of Alexander Ellett (No. 57) and Mary Howell Ellett, married Elizabeth Lane and had issue:



- 211. Alexander Ellett (6)
- 212. Elizabeth Lane Ellett (6)
- 213. William Howell Ellett (6)
- 135. Dr. Millicent Hardin Smith (5), daughter of Robert Henry Smith and Fannie Coleman Davis Smith (No. 61), was born January 15, 1879, and married Hiram H. Ross February 3, 1912. Dr. Ross very kindly supplied most of the data for this family
- 138. Fannie Edna Davis (5), daughter of Richard Thomas Davis (No. 62) and Mary Brunson Davis, married Elbert C. Stanley and had issue:
  - 214. Francis Marion Stanley (6)
  - 215. John Logan Stanley (6)
  - 216. Leon Stanley (6)
  - 217. Glen Crowell Stanley (6)
  - 218. Elburn Davis Stanley (6)

## CHAPTER XIII

## THE LEWIS FAMILY



IT IS STATED by Bishop Meade in his *Old Churches and Families of Virginia*, Vol. 2, page 232, that the Lewis family of Virginia is of Welch origin. He further stated, "Their ancestor, General Robert Lewis, (whose name is favorably mentioned in English history,) came from Wales to Gloucester County, Virginia, in the latter part of the seventeenth century, and there lived and died." It is not known who was the wife of General Lewis. It would seem that he had two sons, William and John, as shown by the following act of the House of Burgesses passed in October, 1760:

"Whereas John Lewis, formerly of the Parish of Abington in the County of Gloucester was seized of land called Chemokins, alias Port Holy in the Parish of St. Peter in the County of New Kent, containing 1,300 acres, being part of a patent granted to Major William Lewis; and being so seized by indenture bearing date October 13, 1717, made between the said John Lewis and Charles Lewis, son of the said John, did grant unto his said son, the said Charles Lewis, and his heirs forever, and for want of such heirs, to Robert Lewis, son of the said John, and the male heirs of his body, and for want of such heirs, to the right heirs of his son Charles, etc."

1. General Robert Lewis (1) had issue:
  2. William Lewis (2) who died without issue
  3. John Lewis (2)
3. John Lewis (2), son of General Robert Lewis, was born about 1640 and married Isabella Warner, daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner, Sr., and sister of Augustine Warner, speaker of the House of Burgesses. They had one son:
  4. John Lewis (3)
4. Colonel John Lewis (3), son of Captain John Lewis (No. 3) and Isabella Warner Lewis, was born November 30, 1669, and died November 14, 1725, according to the inscription on his tomb at Warner Hall as given below:

Here Lyeth Interred  
 the Body of Collo. John Lewis  
 Son of John and Isabella Lewis  
 and one of his Mayestys Honble.  
 Council for this Colony who was  
 born ye 30th of November 1669 & departed  
 this Life on ye 14th of November, 1725

Colonel Lewis married his first cousin, Elizabeth Warner, daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner. Her tomb is also at Warner Hall and bears the following inscription:

Here Lyeth Interred ye Body  
 of Elizabeth Lewis the  
 Daughter of Col. Augustine  
 Warner and Mildred his  
 Wife and late Wife of John  
 Lewis, Esq. She was Born at  
 Chesake ye 24th of November  
 1672. Ages 48 years 2 Months  
 and 12 Days, and was a Tender  
 Mother of 14 Children. She  
 Departed this Life ye 5th Day of February  
 1719-20

Colonel Lewis was a member of the Council of State and one of the most influential men in the colony. Among his fourteen children were the following:

5. John Lewis (4)
  6. Charles Lewis (4)
  7. Robert Lewis (4)
  8. Isabella Lewis (4) who married Dr. Thomas Clayton
7. Colonel Robert Lewis (4), son of Colonel John Lewis (No. 4) and Elizabeth Warner Lewis, was born at Warner Hall in Gloucester County, Virginia, and was baptized May 4, 1704. By the will of his father he received 1,300 acres of land in New Kent and Hanover counties. His name appeared in the vestry book of Fredericksville Parish, Albemarle County, in 1742 where he was known as Col. Robert Lewis of Belyoir.

Col. Lewis married, first, Jane Meriwether, daughter of Nicholas Meriwether, and married, second, Mrs. Thomas



Meriwether, *nee* Elizabeth Thornton. His will is recorded in *Will Book 2*, page 204, Albemarle County, Virginia, and an abstract thereof is given below:

*Will of Col. Robert Lewis*

In the name of God Amen. I Robert Lewis of the Parish of Fredericksville in the County of Louisa and Colony of Virginia being of sound mind and memory and calling to mind the uncertainties of this life do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following, that is to say

I give and devise unto my son John Lewis and his Heirs forever so much land to be taken off my tract of land lying in North Garden as will make up the quantity of one thousand acres . . . .

Item. I give and bequeath to my son John Lewis my negro Fellow named Billy . . . .

Item. It is my will and Desire that my son John his negroes which I gave him into my estate . . . .

Item. I give and Devise unto my son Nicholas Lewis and his heirs forever that Tract of Land whereon I now live containing sixteen hundred and fifty acres together with the Plantation and all the improvements thereon . . . .

Item. I give and Devise unto my son Robert Lewis and his heirs forever eighteen hundred and sixty five acres of Land in North Garden . . . .

Item. I give and Devise to my son Charles Lewis the remainder of my Tract of Land in North Garden containing 1,334 acres . . . .

Item. I give and Devise to my son William Lewis and his heirs forever 1,896 acres, part of my Tract of Land lying on Ivy Creek . . . .

Item. I give and Devise the Remaining part of my Tract of Land on Ivy Creek containing 4,000 acres to my Four Daughters Jane Meriwether, Mary Cobbs, Mildred Lewis, and Sarah Lewis . . . .

Item. I give and Devise unto my Daughter Ann Lewis, now the wife of John Lewis and her heirs forever that Tract of

Land containing 1,000 acres purchased of Capt. Christopher Clark and adjoining the County of Orange . . . .

Item. I give and bequeath the money arising from the Sale of 8,000 acres of Land Lying on Green| Bryar River in Augusta County the same being my part of a grant of 100,000 acres of Land to Col. John Lewis of Augusta County, myself and others, to be equally divided among my children now living towit: John Lewis, Jane Meriwether, Ann Lewis, Nicholas Lewis, Mary Cobbs, Mildred Lewis, Robert Lewis, Charles Lewis, William Lewis, and Sarah Lewis and their heirs.

Item. I give and Devise the Tract of Land containing 200 acres to be equally divided among my children now living . . .

Item. It is my will and Desire that the Negroes which I heretofore gave to my Daughter Elizabeth Barret, Decd. shall not be brought into my estate . . .

Item. It is my will and Desire that none of the Negroes that any of my said children have received heretofore as given to them by Col. Nicholas Meriwether shall be brought into my Estate again to be divided . . . and two Negroes now in possession of my son in law Major John Lewis . . . particularly as they were given by the said Col. Nicholas Meriwether to my Daughter Mildred wife of the said Major Lewis . . .

Lastly I constitute and appoint and Ordain my son in law John Lewis of Spotsylvania County, my son in law John Lewis and my son Nicholas Lewis Executors of this my last Will and Testament as witness my hand and seal this first day of September, 1757.

Robert Lewis

Recorded September, 1766, by John Lewis

As there were no children by his second wife, Col. Robert Lewis and Jane Merewether Lewis had issue:

9. John Lewis (5)
10. Nicholas Lewis (5)
11. Robert Lewis (5)
12. Charles Lewis (5)
13. William Lewis (5)

14. Jane Lewis (5) who married, first, Thomas Merewether and, second, John Lewis
15. Mary Lewis (5) who married first, Samuel Cobbs, of Louisa and second, Waddy Thomson
16. Mildred Lewis (5) who married Maj. John Lewis of Goochland
17. Sarah Lewis (5)
18. Elizabeth Lewis (5) who married the Reverend Robert Barret
9. John Lewis (5), son of Col. Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Merewether Lewis, married Catherine Fauntleroy, daughter of Col. William Fauntleroy of Richmond, and moved to Halifax County. They had issue:
  19. John Lewis (6), born Aug. 31, 1753, married Elizabeth Kennon
  20. Francis Lewis (6) moved to Georgia
10. Nicholas Lewis (5), son of Col. Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Merewether Lewis, commanded a regiment of militia in 1776 against the Cherokee Indians and was the guardian of Meriwether Lewis. He married Mary Waller, daughter of Dr. Thomas Waller and Mildred Thorton, his wife, of Albemarle County and had issue:
  21. Thomas Waller Lewis (6)
  22. Nicholas Meriwether Lewis (6)
  23. Elizabeth Lewis (6)
  24. Margaret Lewis (6)
  25. Mary Lewis (6)
  26. Nicholas Meriwether Lewis (6)
11. Robert Lewis (5), son of Col. Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Meriwether Lewis, was born after 1736, and was a member of the Constitutional Convention that met in Richmond. He married Mary Frances Lewis, daughter of Charles Lewis of the Byrd and had issue:
  27. James Lewis (6)
  28. Howell Lewis (6)
  29. Jane Lewis (6)
  30. Nicholas Lewis (6)
  31. Charles Lewis (6)



32. Frances Lewis (6) who married Dr. John Payne
33. John Lewis (6)
34. Richard Lewis (6)
12. Colonel Charles Lewis (5), son of Colonel Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Meriwether Lewis, is mentioned in Jefferson's *Notes on Virginia* as the commander of one of the first regiments to enter the Revolution. He married Mary Lewis, daughter of Charles Lewis and Mary Randolph, his wife. His will is on file in Charlottesville and shows the following children:
  35. Howell Lewis (6) who married Mary Carr
  36. Charles Warner Lewis (6)
13. Captain William Lewis (5), son of Col. Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Meriwether Lewis, secured his title through services in the Revolution and was later referred to as Colonel William Lewis. He married Lucy Meriwether, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Thornton Meriwether. They lived at "Locust Hill" in Albemarle County and had three children:
  37. Meriwether Lewis (6) of the Lewis and Clark Expedition
  38. Reuben Lewis (6) who married Mildred Dabney
  39. Jane Meriwether (6) who married Edmond Anderson
14. Jane Lewis (5), daughter of Col. Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Meriwether Lewis, married, first, Thomas Meriwether, son of Nicholas and Elizabeth Crawford Meriwether, and had issue:
  40. William Meriwether (6)

She married, second, John Lewis, son of Charles Lewis of the Byrd, and had issue:
  41. John Lewis (6)
  42. Charles Lewis (6)
  43. Robert Lewis (6)
  44. Jane Lewis (6) who married William Williams
  45. Mary Lewis (6) who married Jonathan Reade
  46. Elizabeth Lewis (6)
15. Mary Lewis (5), daughter of Col. Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Meriwether Lewis, married, first, Samuel Cobbs and had issue:

47. Robert Cobbs (6) who married Ann G. Poindexter of Louisa
48. Jane Cobbs (6) who married Mr. Waddy
49. Judith Cobbs (6)  
She married, second, Waddy Thomson and had issue:
50. Ann Thomson (6) who married (1) John Slaughter and (2) Philip Grafton
51. Mary Thomson (6) who married James Poindexter
52. Susannah Thomson (6) who married Jesse Davenport
53. Judith Thomson (6) who married William J. Poindexter
54. Mildred Thomson (6) who married Dr. James McClure Scott
16. Mildred Lewis (5), daughter of Col. Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Meriwether Lewis, married Major John Lewis
18. Elizabeth Lewis (5), daughter of Col. Robert Lewis (No. 7) and Jane Meriwether Lewis, married the Reverend Robert Barret of Hanover County, Virginia. For proof of this marriage see Chapter IV. They had issue:
55. Dr. Robert Barret (6) who married Barbara Winston
56. Rev. Lewis Barret (6) who married (1) Elizabeth Anderson, (2) Jane Price, (3) Mary Toombs, and (4) Jane Jelks
57. Mary Barret (6) who married John Crutchfield
58. John Barret (6)
59. Captain William Barret who married Dorothea Winston

## CHAPTER XIV

## WARNER AND ALLIED FAMILIES



ACCORDING to the *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. II, page 235, the ancestor of this family in Virginia was Colonel Augustine Warner who settled in York County about 1628 where he held the office of justice. He was also a member of the House of Burgesses for that county in 1652. He later moved to Gloucester County which he represented in the House of Burgesses in 1655. From 1659 to 1667 he was a member of the Council of State. Col. Warner and Mary, his wife patented 2,500 acres of land on October 26, 1652 at Chescake on the Painketank River. They are buried at Warner Hall with the following inscriptions on their tombs:

Augustine Warner Deceased  
 ye 24th of December 1674  
 aged 63 Years 2 Mth 26 D  
 Mary Warner ye Wife of  
 Augustine Warner, Esq.  
 was born 15th of May 1614  
 and Dyed ye 11th Day of  
 August 1662

1. Colonel Augustine Warner (1) and Mary Warner had two children:
  2. Isabelle Warner (2) who married John Lewis
  3. Colonel Augustine Warner (2)
3. Colonel Augustine Warner (2), son of Col. Augustine Warner (No. 1) and Mary Warner, was born June 3, 1642, and died June 19, 1681, according to the inscription on his tomb at Warner Hall. In 1657 he entered the Merchant Tailor's School at London and later matriculated at Cambridge. He was elected a member of the House of Burgesses for Gloucester County in 1666, served as speaker of that body, and was a member of the Council of State in 1676 under Sir William Berkeley. He was also colonel in command of the militia of Gloucester County.

Colonel Warner married Mildred Reade, daughter of Colonel George Reade, of York County and, according to *Henning's Statutes*, Vol. V, page 484, had issue:



4. Robert Warner (3) who died without issue
  5. George Warner (3) who died without issue
  6. Mildred Warner (3) who married Lawrence Washington
  7. Elizabeth Warner (3) who married John Lewis
  8. Mary Warner (3) who married John Smith
6. Mildred Warner (3), daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner (No. 3) and Mildred Reade Warner, married Lawrence Washington, son of John Wasihngton and Ann Pope, his wife. Lawrence Washington was baptized in England June 23, 1635. He was a justice, colonel, and member of the House of Burgesses. He died before January 10, 1677, when his will was recorded in Westmoreland County. Lawrence and Mildred Warner Washington had three children:
9. John Washington (4)
  10. Mildred Washington (4)
  11. Augustine Washington (4)
7. Elizabeth Warner (3), daughter of Colonel Augustine Warner (No. 3) and Mildred Reade Warner, married her first cousin, John Lewis, and had issue:
12. John Lewis (4)
  13. Charles Lewis (4)
  14. Col. Robert Lewis (4)
  15. Isabella Lewis (4)
11. Augustine Washington (4), son of Lawrence Washington and Mildred Warner Washington (No. 6), was born in 1694 and died in 1743. He married, first, Jane Butler, of Westmoreland County and married, second, Mary Ball of Lancaster County. He was a justice and a member of the House of Burgesses. By the first marriage he had four children. By Mary Ball he had several children among whom were:
16. Betty Washington (5) who married Fielding Lewis
  17. General George Washington (5) first President of the United States
14. Colonel Robert Lewis (4), son of John Lewis and Elizabeth Warner Lewis (No. 7), married Jane Meriwether and had issue:
18. John Lewis (5)
  19. Nicholas Lewis (5)

- 20. Robert Lewis (5)
- 21. Charles Lewis (5)
- 22. William Lewis (5)
- 23. Jane Lewis (5)
- 24. Mary Lewis (5)
- 26. Mildred Lewis (5)
- 27. Sarah Lewis (5)
- 28. Elizabeth Lewis (5) who married the Rev., Robert Barret
- 29. Ann Lewis (5)

#### READE

Andrew Reade of England is said to have married Miss Cook. His will is recorded in England and an abstract is given below:

#### *Abstract of the Will of Andrew Reade*

Whereas the Rt. Honorable Lord Sandys, by indenture bearing date 6th October 15th Elizabeth, did devise to Hercules Amerideth, gent., the entire Manor of Faccombe and all lands and tenements belong with the Rectory of Faccombe for fower score and nineteen years, and afterwards did convey the same to the Reverend Father in God, Thomas, then Lord Bishop of Winchester, for three score and ten years which after several Estates have come to me. And . . . whereas I purchased the Inheritance of said lands. Now I have caused the same to be assigned over to my sonne George Reade and lately from him to Edward Tutt of Chilbton, gent., and Mr. Robert Weste of Andover for the payment of my debts in trust.

Whereas I by indenture have limited to Sir Thomas Stewkeley, Knight, and Michaell Pindor, Esqr., now deceased, my freehold Lands in Faccombe for thirty years. Also have devised . . . to Thomas Lambert, William Sotwell, and George Reade my sonne all the said lands for three score years. Now I declare that the issues and profits of the same shall be bestowed as follows to my sonnes George the farm of Upstreete all arable lands called Bradeway lands; that coppice called Pinewood adjoining to Chal-downe, a wood called Gatewood the herbage whereof did lately belong to William Talmage's copyehold, a little meade called Greene butting on the west end on a garner in the possession of Herman Smith, to my said sonne, he paying to my sonne Henry

Reade 100 pounds yearly and to Ann his wife 10 pounds yearly and to Francis, Robert, Margaret, Mildred, and Anne Reade, his sonnes and daughters, fifty pounds yearly among them.

To my grandchild Andrew Reade £20 yearly . . . .

Ty my grandchild Thomas Reade £100 . . . .

To my grandchild Alice Dowrie, now the wife of John Ayres, £50 . . .

To Margaret Reade, daughter of my sonne Henry, £300, besides the £500 already in her father's hands of the moneys that were payable to me after the decease of Sir Thomas Windebanke, Knt. . .

To my granddaughter Anne, the daughter of my sonne Robert, and Mildred and Anne, daughters of my sonne Henry £100 each . .

To my daughter Mary £100 . . .

And whereas my sonne in law Thomas Kebelthwaite hath received £100 towards my daughter Mary's marriage . . .

To my daughter Winifred Dowse my cuppe of silver . . .

To my daughter Mildred, wife of my sonne Robert Reade a peece of plate . . .

To Andrew Hanwell my grandchild a peece of plate

And whereas I have already made a lease of my farm of Upstreete to my sonne George, nevertheless if my soone Henry upon the request of my sonne George, execute such further devises for the better and sure conveying of the saide farm to him . . . without disturbances by my sonne Henry, Francis Reade his sonne and of William Blake my sonne in law, or of the executors of William Blake deceased father of the said William Blake . . .

Francis Reade, sonne of my sonne Henry Reade and his children . . .

Robert Reade, Thomas Reade, and George Reade, sonnes of my sonne Robert . . .

Will Drawn, 17th Oct., 16th James

Codicil, Nov. 15, 1621

Proved, Oct. 24, 1623

Robert Reade, who was mentioned in this will was the secretary to Sir Thomas Windebank, Secretary of State, belonged to the family of Reade of Facombe, Southampton. He married Mildred, daughter of Sir Thomas Windebank. From these facts, the genealogy of this family may be begun.



1. Andrew Reade (1) of Faccombe married Miss Cooke and had
  2. George Reade (2)
  3. Henry Reade (2)
  4. Robert Reade (2)
  5. Mary Reade (2)
  6. Winifred Reade (2)
3. Henry Reade (2) son of Andrew Reade (No. 1), married Anne and had issue:
  7. Francis Reade (3)
  8. Robert Reade (3)
  9. Margaret Reade (3)
  10. Mildred Reade (3)
  11. Anne Reade (3)
4. Robert Reade (2), son of Andrew Reade (No. 1), married Mildred, daughter of Sir Thomas Windebank, knight, and had issue:
  12. Anne Reade (3)
  13. Robert Reade (3)
  14. Thomas Reade (3)
  15. George Reade (3)
5. Mary Reade (2), daughter of Andrew Reade (No. 1), married Thomas Kebelthwaite
15. George Reade (3), son of Robert Reade (No. 4) and Mildred Windebank Reade, emigrated to Virginia in 1637 and was a friend of Governor Harvey. He was a brother of Robert Reade who was secretary to his uncle, Sir Francis Windebank, Secretary of State to Charles I., as shown by his private letters. See Stansbury's *Calendar of State Papers*. During the absence of Richard Kemp, George Reade was secretary for the colony. He was a member of the House of Burgesses for James City County in 1649 and for York County in 1656. He was a member of the Council of State after 1656. See *Hening's Statutes*, Vol. 1.

George Reade married Elizabeth Martiau, daughter of Nicholas Martiau of Yorktown, and had issue:

16. Robert Reade (4)
17. Benjamin Reade (4)
18. Thomas Reade (4) who married Lucy Gwin
19. Francis Reade (4)
20. Mildred Reade (4) who married Colonel Augustine Warner

## MARTIAU

Nicholas Martiau, a French Huguenot, was naturalized in England according to the records of Northampton County. He was born about 1591 and emigrated to Virginia about 1620 and settled at the present site of Yorktown. He was justice for York County from 1632 to 1657 and was a member of the house of Burgesses for that county. See *Hening's Statutes*, Vol. 1. He was referred to as Captain Nicholas Martiau and was conspicuous in the deposition of Governor Harvey. His will was made March 1, 1657, and was recorded April 4, 1657, in York County. See *Tyler's Quarterly*, Vol. 1, page 248.

1. Captain Nicholas Martiau (1) had three daughters:
  2. Elizabeth Martiau (2) who married George Reade
  3. Jane Martiau (2) who married Col. John Scarbrooke
  4. Sarah Martiau (2) who married Captain William Fuller

## MERIWETHER

The name of this distinguished family was spelled both Meriwether and Merewether in the old records which makes it impossible to determine the correct form.

1. Col. Nicholas Meriwether (1) was born in Wale about 1647 and died in Virginia about 1744. He married Elizabeth Crawford, daughter of David Crawford of New Kent County and had issue:
  2. William Meriwether (2)
  3. David Meriwether (2)
  4. Thomas Meriwether (2)
  5. Nicholas Meriwether (2)
  6. Elizabeth Meriwether (2)
  7. Sarah Meriwether (2)
  8. Mary Meriwether (2)
  9. Jane Meriwether (2)
9. Jane Meriwether (2), daughter of Col. Nicholas Meriwether (No. 1) and Elizabeth Crawford Meriwether, was born April 3, 1757, and married Colonel Robert Lewis. This is evidenced by a deed of gift to his children which begins as follows:

“Know all men by these presents that I, Robert Lewis, Gent., in St. Martin's Parish in Hanover County for the con-

sideration of one hundred pounds current money of Virginia paid me by my father in law Nicholas Meriwether of the same Parish and County . . . ”

The issue of this union were listed as the issue of Colonel Robert Lewis.



## CHAPTER XV

## ALLIED FAMILIES

## BERNARD



HE early genealogy of this family has been compiled by Mrs. Napier Higgins and others and may be found in the *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*.

1. Godfrey Bernard of York, England, moved to Cambridgeshire where he was lord of the manor of Isleham and had issue:
2. William Bernard (2), son of Geofrey Bernard (No. 1) married Catherine Saunston and had a son:
3. Gilbert Bernard (3), son of William Bernard (No. 2) and Catherine Saunston Bernard, married Clarica . . . and had a son:
4. William Bernard (4), son of Gilbert Bernard (No. 3), who married Agnes . . . and had a son:
5. Robert Bernard (5), son of William Bernard (No. 4) and Agnes Bernard, lord of Isleham, died at Clare in Suffolk. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Philip Lillyng of Northamptonshire, lord of Abington, and had issue:
  6. Sir John Bernard of Iselham (6)
  7. Thomas Bernard (6)
  8. Mary Bernard (6)
  9. Henry Bernard of Gentsborough (6)
7. Thomas Bernard (6), son of Robert Bernard (No. 5) and Elizabeth Lillyng Bernard, served at Agincourt and died in 1464 and was buried at Clare, Suffolk. He married, first, Margaret, sister of Sir Walter Mauntell, by whom he had issue:
  10. Sir John Bernard (7)
  11. Thomas Bernard (7), vicar of Pattersall, Northamptonshire, 1449
10. Sir John Bernard (7), son of Thomas Bernard (No. 7) and Margaret Mauntell Bernard, was born in 1433. He married

Margaret, daughter of Henry, fourth lord Scrope of Bolton, by his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of John, fourth lord Scrope of Masham. They had issue:

12. John Bernard (8) of Abington
  13. Thomas Bernard (8) of Gloucestershire
  14. Francis Bernard (8) of Gloucestershire
  15. Eustace Bernard (8)
  16. Robert Bernard (8) of Northamptonshire
12. John Bernard of Abington (8), son of Sir John Bernard (No. 10) and Margaret le Scrope Bernard, died August 20, 1508. He married Margaret, daughter and heir of William Daunderlyn, and had a son:
17. John Bernard (8), born in 1490
17. John Bernard (9), son of John Bernard of Abington (No. 12) and Margaret Daunderlyn Bernard, married Cicily, daughter of John Muscote, and had issue:
18. Francis Bernard (10) of Abington
18. Francis Bernard of Abington (10), son of John Bernard (No. 17) and Cicily Muscote Bernard, married Alice, daughter of John Hazlewood of Maidwell, and had issue:
19. Francis Bernard (11) of Kingsthorpe, Northamptonshire
19. Francis Bernard (11) of Kingsthorpe, son of Francis Bernard of Abington (No. 18) and Alice Hazlewood Bernard, married, second, Mary, daughter of Ambrose Woolhouse of Glaswell, Derbyshire, by whom he had issue:
20. Sir Robert Bernard (12) of Brampton Hall
  21. John Bernard (12)
  22. James Bernard (12)
  23. Col. William Bernard (12) of Virginia
23. Colonel William Bernard (12), son of Francis Bernard of Kingsthorpe (No. 19) and Mary Woolhouse Bernard, was born in 1598 and died in 1665. He emigrated to Virginia in the ship America in 1625 and settled in Isle of Wight County. He introduced silk culture into the colony and was a member of the Council of State almost continuously from 1642 to 1660. On August 10, 1642, he was granted 1,200 acres of land by patent in Isle of Wight County for the importation

of emigrants. In 1653 he married Lucy, daughter of Robert Higginson and widow of Lewis Burwell. This marriage is evidenced by an old deed in York County from William Bernard and Lucy, his wife, to George Reade for a tract of land formerly purchased on January 9, 1648, by Captain Robert Higginson.

After the death of Col. William Bernard his wife, Lucy, married her third husband, Philip Ludwell. Her father, Captain Robert Higginson, was the noted Indian fighter of 1646.

Col. William Bernard died December 31, 1665, while on a visit to England according to a letter from his brother, Sir Robert Bernard. He had issue:

- 24. Elizabeth Bernard (13) who married Thomas Todd
- 25. Lucy Bernard (13) who married Edward Gwin

See *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. 5, page 408

#### HIGGINSON

The genealogy of this family is found in the *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. 25, page 88.

- 1. Thomas Higginson (1) of Berkeswell, Warwickshire, England, and Ann, his wife, had a son:
- 2. Captain Robert Higginson (2) who emigrated to Virginia
- 2. Captain Robert Higginson (2), son of Thomas Higginson (No. 1) and Ann Higginson, emigrated to Virginia in 1643 where he became a planter and captain of the colonial militia. He commanded the Middle Plantation in 1645. About 1625 he married Joanna Torquesy and had one daughter:
- 3. Lucy Higginson (3)
- 3. Lucy Higginson (3), daughter of Captain Robert Higginson (No. 2) and Joanna Torquesy Higginson, married, first Col. Lewis Burwell; second, Col. William Bernard; and third, Col. Philip Ludwell. The following inscription is found on her tomb:

"Ye only daughter of ye valliant Capt. Robert Higginson one of the first Commanders that Subdued the County of Virginia from the power of the heathen . . . . . She was descended from the Ancient Family of Higginson."



Lucy Higginson died at Fairfield, Gloucester County, November 26, 1675. By her second husband, Col. William Bernard, she had issue:

4. Elizabeth Bernard (4) who married Thomas Todd of Toddsbury
5. Lucy Bernard (4) who married Richard Gwin

#### TODD

1. Geoffrey Todde (1) of Denton, county of Durham, yeoman, was the ancestor of the Todd family in Maryland and Virginia. His will was made February 8, 1637, and is quoted in part below:

“My bodie to be buried in the Church Yard of Denton. I give to my wife Margaret twenty pounds over the third of all my goods and after her death my household stuffe to be left unto my grandchild Elizabeth the daughter of George Runthwaite and I give unto every one of George Runthwaite’s children a gimmer lambe. I give a gimmer lambe unto William my grandchild the sonne of Christopher Todde. I give an ewe and a lambe unto Anne Nicholsonne. Whereas I have already given unto my sonne Christopher seven pounds and lent unto him four pounds my will is that four pounds more be payed unto him and the three several sumes shall be in full discharge of his filial portion. The rest of my Estate moveable and unmoveable I give unto my sonne John Todde. I give unto my sonne Thomas twelve pounds to be payed unto him when the tyme of his apprenticeship shall expire in satisfaction of his child’s portion. I appoint my sonne John Todde sole Executor.

“Jeffrye Todde”

The identity of Captain Thomas Todd of Gloucester County, Virginia, with the Thomas Todde mentioned in this will is shown in the will of this Captain Thomas Todd who in his will dated February 21, 1765-6, devised 700 acres of land on the Chester River called Todley to his brother, Christopher Todd in England. On September 20, 1709 David Airey conveyed to Robert Finley and Robert Grundy 700 acres on the Chester River and described as Todley formerly belonging to Captain Thomas Todd, deceased, who left it by his last will and testament to his brother, “Christopher Todd,

late of Denton in the County of Durham and his heirs, and afterwards sold and conveyed from William Todd of Chester in the County of Durham, son and heir of Christopher Todd, unto Thomas Todd and his heirs by deed of 6 August, 1687."

It is evident, therefore, that Geoffrey Todde (1) and Margaret Todde had issue:

2. Todd (2) who married George Runthwaite
  3. Christopher Todd (2) who had a son William
  4. John Todd (2)
  5. Thomas Todd (2)
5. Captain Thomas Todd (2), son of Geoffrey Todde (No. 1) and Margaret Todde, was baptized in Sept. 12, 1619, according to the *Parish Register* at Denton, England. His father died February 22, 1637. He patented land in Gloucester County, Virginia in 1652. In 1664 and 1668 he purchased land in Maryland but was mentioned as living in Gloucester County, Virginia, in these deeds. In 1669 he purchased land in Baltimore County, Maryland, where he then resided.

Captain Thomas Todd married Anna Gorsuch, daughter of John Gorsuch and his wife who was Anna Lovelace. After the death of Captain Todd his widow married, second, Captain David Jones, and married, third, Captain John Oldham. His will is recorded at Annapolis, Maryland in Book 5A, page 227. It is dated February 26, 1675, and was recorded May 30, 1677, and is quoted below:

*Will of Thomas Todde of Maryland*

In the name of God Amen. Febr. the 26th Anno Domini 1675 I Thomas Todde of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland being weeke in body but of perfect memory praise be to Almighty God my blessed Savior into whose hands I committ my soule hoping for Salvation through his merits doe make ordaine & appoint this my Last Will and Testament. Revoking all other Will or Wills whatsoever. I doe by these presents make ordaine & appoint my well beloved Sonne Thomas Todde my whole and sole Executor to see this my last Will performed in manner and forme as followeth. Imprimis I give and bequeath to my well beloved wife Ann Todde fower hundred pounds Sterling now lying in Alderman Richard Boothers hands in London. I likewise bequeath my wife one



hundred seventy six pounds Sterling being in ye hands of Robert Corsedge and my p'cell of Land lying in old England which the said Robert Corsedge is now possessed of. Thirdly I give and bequeath my said Wife two of my best breeding Mares. Fourthly I give to my fower Daughters Anne Johanna Frances and Averella the product of Eighty seaven hogsheds of Tobacco now shipt for England it to be Equally Divided betweene them. Fifthly I give each of said daughters one breeding Mare apiece. Sixthly I give & bequeath my wife one feather bed & furniture. Seaventhly I give to my daughter Anne one feather bed. Eightly I will that if there be occasion for money that my parte of the Shippe Augusteene be sold. Ninthly I give and bequeath to my brother Christopher Todde twenty pounds Sterling to be paid him in England. Tenthly I give my said brother Christopher Todde seaven hundred acres of Land called Todde lying in Chester River in Cosicoe Creeke to be disposed of as he shall think to his heirs Executors & Administrators. Eleventhly I will that my sole Executor Thomas Todde that he have not my Estate praised nor suffer noe admon. to be taken out. In witness of all which I have hereunto sett my hand seale the day and year within mentioned.

Thomas Todde (Seal)

Proved 30 May 1677

Philip Calvert

Witness present  
Symond Whithall

In April 1676, Captain Thomas Todd sailed to England and died in London. Before sailing he wrote the following letter to his son in Gloucester:

"These for my son Thomas Todde at his home in the North River with Care and Speed

"Deare Son—My love to you remember. This is to give you notice that I am abroad of Captain James Connaway Commander of the Ship Virginie Factor bound for England. I am very weake and sick and have beene a long time, all my desire is to see you before I goe for fear I shall never see you. We lie against Munday's Creeke and intend to set sayle tomorrow if it be a faire Winde being the eleventh day of Aprill. I want some good syder to keep mee alive which I suppose you have enough of. If the winde hang Easterly wee may stay longer but if North or Northwest or Southwest wee



shall be gone. I looked long for you to bring up the negroes which I shall loose my crop for want of them. If it be not my luck to see you let mee heare from you by writing. Direct your letters to Mr. Barnaby Dunne his house for mee. Yr mother brothers and sisters are well. I pray you send me what tobaccoes you can and my love to John Robinson & all the rest of my friends. I have made my will and made you my Executor. Nor else at present but the Lords Blessing and mine be with you. Your loving father till death.

April the 10th, 1676

"Thomas Todde"

As sworn by his will Captain Thomas Todde and Ann Gorsuch Todde had the following children:

- 6. Thomas Todde (3)
- 7. Anne Todde (3)
- 8. Johanna Todde (3)
- 9. Frances Todde (3)
- 10. Averella Todde (3)

- 6. Captain Thomas Todde (3), son of Captain Thomas Todde (No. 5) and Anna Gorsuch Todde, was born in 1660 and died January 16, 1724-5 as shown by the inscription on his tombstone at Toddsbury, Gloucester County, Virginia. He was executor of his father's estate and owned land in Maryland although he made his home in Gloucester. The inscription refers to him as Captain Thomas Todd and he seems to have been a man of extensive possessions. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel William Bernard and Lucy Higginson, according to the Fontaine manuscript which was written by Spotswood Stryken, fourth in descent from them. Stryken also stated that Elizabeth Bernard was the daughter of Colonel William Bernard and his wife Lucy, the widow Burwell and the daughter of Mr. Higginson. See *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 19, pages 177-184.

Captain Thomas Todd and Elizabeth Bernard Todd had issue:

- 11. Thomas Todd (4)
- 12. Richard Todd (4)
- 13. Philip Todd (4)
- 14. Christopher Todd (4) who married Elizabeth Mason
- 15. Anne Todd (4) who married John Cooke

16. Lucy Todd (4)
  17. Elizabeth Todd (4) who married (1) George Seaton and  
(2) Augustine Moore
  18. Frances Todd (4) who married Robert North
13. Philip Todd (4), son of Captain Thomas Todd (No. 6) and Elizabeth Bernard Todd, married Ann Day, daughter of Edward Day of Maryland.

The Maryland Assembly passed an act in May, 1718, investing the heirs of Edward Day of Somerset County with title to 200 acres of land in that county. This act stated that Edward Day had died previously leaving a son, Isaac Day, and four daughters of whom two died in infancy. The son then died and this left the two remaining daughters as co-heirs of their deceased brother. The act further stated that these sisters were Elizabeth who married George Scot and Anne who married Philip Todd. Both of these sisters were then dead and the act awarded the land in question to their respective children. Mention was also made of Mary, widow of Edward Day. See *Maryland Archives*, Vol. XXXVIII, pages 242-244.

There is also a deed in Somerset County, Maryland, dated June 7, 1715, from Philip Todd of King and Queen County, Virginia, to George and Day Scott of Somerset County, Maryland, for 200 acres of land in Somerset, part of the tract purchased by Edward Day of that county. Furthermore, Thomas Todd of Maryland in his will of January 11, 1714, mentioned his brother, Philip Todd of King and Queen County, Virginia, and John Bickerton and Mary, his wife, entered a suit in Maryland in regard to the boundaries of certain lands granted Edward Day on August 13, 1684, and then the right of the petitioners by descent. See *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. XXXIX, page 356 and *Somerset County Deeds*, Liber AC, folio 284-286, and *Maryland Chancery Records*, Liber IR, folio 169.

Ann Day was the daughter of Edward Day and his wife who was Jane Walker, *nee* Jane Coppinhal, widow of Captain Thomas Walker. She married Thomas Walker in November, 1674, and married Edward Day in April, 1681. See transcript, *Maryland Historical Society*, page 48. Philip and Mary Day Todd had the following children:



19. Mary Todd (5), born about 1710 and married Maj. John Bickerton
20. Elizabeth Todd (5), born between 1712 and 1717, who married Benjamin Hubbard of Caroline County, Virginia

## DAY

Edward Day of Somerset County, Maryland, died before May, 1712. He married Jane Coppinshall, widow of Captain Thomas Walker, in April, 1681, according to the records found in a suit recorded in the probate court at Annapolis, Maryland, against Edward Day of Somerset County and his wife Jane, relict of Thomas Walker.

1. Edward Day (1) and Jane Coppinshall Day, according to the records cited under the Todd family, had issue:
  2. Day (2), a daughter who died in infancy
  3. Day (2), a daughter who died in infancy
  4. Isaac Day (2) who died without issue
  5. Elizabeth Day (2) who married George Scott
  6. Ann Day (2) who married Philip Todd. (See Todd family)

## GORSUCH

1. William Gorsuch (1) of London, merchant, came from near Ormchurch, Lancashire. He married Avice Hillson, niece of Robert Hillson, also a merchant of London. See *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. XXIV, page 81. They had a son:
  2. Daniel Gorsuch (2)
2. Daniel Gorsuch (2), son of William Gorsuch (No. 1) and Avice Hillson Gorsuch, was a merchant in London and an alderman for Bishopsgate Ward. He moved to Walkern, Hereford County, England, where he died in October, 1638. He married Alice, daughter of John Hall, a merchant of London. His wife died in Herefordshire in 1662. See *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. XVII, pages 202-3. At least one son was born to this union:
  3. Rev. John Gorsuch, D. D., (3)
3. Rev. John Gorsuch, D. D., (3), son of Daniel Gorsuch (No. 2) and Alice Hall Gorsuch, was appointed rector of Walkern, Herefordshire, July 28, 1632. He was an ardent Royalist and as such lost his office in 1642. His family moved to the parish



of Weston. See *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. XXIV, page 36. He married Anne, daughter of Sir William and Anne Barne Lovelace of Kent. After the death of her husband Anne moved with her younger children to Lancaster County, Virginia. This is evidenced by letter of administration granted June 2, 1652, to Daniel Gorsuch, son of Anne Gorsuch, late of Weston, County Hertford, but deceased in parts beyond the seas.

The following children were born to this union:

4. Daniel Gorsuch (4) of England
5. William Gorsuch (4) of England
6. Katherine Gorsuch (4) who married, second, William Whitby of Warwick, Speaker of the House of Burgesses
7. Robert Gorsuch (4) who emigrated to Virginia and later to Maryland
- 8.
9. Anna Gorsuch (4), baptized at Walkern March 13, 1638-9. She married (1) Captain Thomas Todd, (2) David Jones, (3) John Oldton
10. Elizabeth Gorsuch (4), baptized at Walkern May 13, 1641 and married William Powell of Virginia and Maryland
11. Charles Gorsuch (4), baptized at Walkern Aug. 25, 1642, and came to Virginia and later to Maryland
12. Lovelace Gorsuch (4) of Virginia and Maryland
13. Joanna Gorsuch (4)
14. Frances Gorsuch (4)

#### LOVELACE

1. John Lovelace (1) was mentioned in the visitation of Kent and bought Bathersden in 1367 where he built Lovelace Place. This estate remained in the family until the Civil Wars of England. His death occurred before 1417. His wife's name was Joanna and their children were:
  2. William Lovelace (2)
  3. Richard Lovelace (2)
  4. Robert Lovelace (2)
3. Richard Lovelace (2), son of John Lovelace (No. 1) and Joanna Lovelace, succeeded his brother, William Lovelace, to the estate. He was born about 1390-1395 and was a freeman

of the Merchant's Company of London. He was pardoned in 1450 for participating in Jack Cade's Rebellion. He married the heiress of Exenham and had four children:

5. John Lovelace (3)
  6. William Lovelace (3)
  7. Richard Lovelace (3)
  8. Catherine Lovelace (3)
6. William Lovelace (3), son of Richard Lovelace (No. 3) was born about 1435 and married Lora Peckham. His will was probated September 3, 1495, and mentioned the following children:
9. John Lovelace (4)
  10. William Lovelace (4)
  11. Margaret Lovelace (4)
  12. Agnes Lovelace (4)
10. William Lovelace (4), son of William Lovelace (No. 6) and Lora Peckham Lovelace, was born about 1480. He was the second son but succeeded in possession of the estate, and married Alice Stevens, the widow Shaw. His will was probated April 6, 1541, and mentioned the following children:
13. William Lovelace (5)
  14. Margaret Lovelace (5)
  15. Elizabeth Lovelace (5)
13. William Lovelace (5), son of William Lovelace (No. 10) and Alice Stevens Lovelace, was born about 1525-1530 and died March 23, 1577. He married, first, Anne Lewis, and married, second, Mary White.

William Lovelace was a sergeant-at-law and was admitted to Gray's Inn in 1549 and was called to the bar in 1551. He was a member of Parliament for Canterbury in 1558 and was returned three times. He was also a member of the commission for the establishment of religion. His first wife was Anne, daughter of Robert Lewis, alderman and mayor of Canterbury in 1536. Anne Lewis was buried in Canterbury Cathedral February 25, 1569. William and Anne Lewis Lovelace had seven children:

16. Margaret Lovelace (6)
17. Nicholas Lovelace (6)

18. Richard Lovelace (6)
19. William Lovelace (6)
20. Thomas Lovelace (6)
21. Mary Lovelace (6)
22. Anne Lovelace (6)
19. Sir William Lovelace (6), son of William Lovelace (No. 13) and Anne Lewis Lovelace, was baptized September 30, 1561, at St. Alphage, Canterbury. His chief seat was Lovelace Place. He was admitted to Gray's Inn in 1580 and was married about 1580-1581 to Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Aucher of Bishopsbourne, Kent. He was knighted for assisting in suppressing the Irish rebellion by the Earl of Essex and died in 1629 in the sixty-ninth year of his age. Elizabeth died December 3, 1629. Their children were:
  23. William Lovelace (7)
  24. Richard Lovelace (7)
  25. Mabel Lovelace (7)
  26. James Lovelace (7)
23. Sir William Lovelace (7), son of Sir William Lovelace (No. 19) and Elizabeth Aucher Lovelace, was baptized February 12, 1553-4, at St. Alphage, Canterbury. He was knighted by James I at Theobald's September 20, 1609. He was married as early as 1610 to Anne, daughter of Sir William Barne, of Woolwich by his wife, Anne Sandys, daughter of Edwin Sandys, Archbishop of York. Sir William Lovelace was a member of the Virginia Company. He died before his father August 12, 1627, being killed in the siege of Groll in Scotland. His will which was proved June 22, 1628, shows his children to have been:
  27. Anne Lovelace (8)
  28. Richard Lovelace (8)
  29. Thomas Lovelace (8)
  30. Francis Lovelace (8)
  31. James Lovelace (8)
  32. William Lovelace (8)
  33. Elizabeth Lovelace (8)
  34. Dudley Lovelace (8)
27. Anne Lovelace (8), daughter of Sir William Lovelace (No. 23) and Anne Barne Lovelace, was born before 1611. She inher-



ited her father's interest in the East India Company. Anne Lovelace came to Virginia about 1650 and shortly after the death of her husband. She had married the Rev. John Gorsuch, D. D., and had eleven children. See Gorsuch family.

## AUCHER

1. Nicholas Aucher (1), son of the lord of Losenham, Kent, married Miss Oxenbridge of Bride, Sussex, and had a son:
  2. Henry Aucher (2)
2. Henry Aucher (2), son of Nicholas Aucher (No. 1), was living in the time of Henry III, 1327-377, and possessed large estate. He married a daughter of John Diggs of Berham and had a son:
  3. Henry Aucher (3)
3. Henry Aucher (3), son of Henry Aucher (No. 2), lived in Kent. The name of his first wife was Isabella and his second wife was Mary, daughter of Thomas St. Leger. He is buried near the high altar of Otterden. By Mary St. Leger he had a son:
  4. Henry Aucher (4)
4. Henry Aucher (4), son of Henry Aucher (No. 3) and Mary St. Leger Aucher, was living in 1440. He was married twice and by his first wife, Isabella Boleyn, he had two sons:
  5. John Aucher (5)
  6. Henry Aucher (5)
5. John Aucher (5), son of Henry Aucher (No. 4) and Isabella Boleyn Aucher, married Margaret Church. His will was proved October 26, 1502, and shows his children to have been:
  7. James Aucher (6)
  8. William Aucher (6)
  9. John Aucher (6)
  10. Marcus Aucher (6)
7. James Aucher (6), son of John Aucher (No. 5) and Margaret Church Aucher, married Alice, daughter of Thomas Hill. His will proved April 9, 1509, mentions two children:
  11. Anthony Aucher (7)
  12. Susanna Aucher (7)

11. Sir Anthony Aucher (7), son of James Aucher (No. 7) and Alice Hill Aucher, was knight of Otterden and Bishopsbourne and was born about 1500. He was receiver for Kent, Surry, and Sussex and was knighted by Edward VI who made him Marshall of the Fortress of Calais. He was killed in the battle of Calais January 1, 1558. He married Affra Cornwallis who died in 1597. She was the daughter of William Cornwallis and his wife, Eliza Stamford of Suffolk. Their children were:
  13. John Aucher (8)
  14. Edward Aucher (8)
  15. Thomas Aucher (8)
  16. William Aucher (8)
  17. Susannah Aucher (8)
14. Edward Aucher (8), son of Sir Anthony Aucher (No. 11) and Affra Cornwallis Aucher, was born before 1540. He married Mabel, daughter of Thomas Wroth June 10, 1568, and had four children:
  18. Sir Anthony Aucher (9)
  19. Elizabeth Aucher (9)
  20. Edwin Aucher (9)
  21. Margaret Aucher (9)
19. Elizabeth Aucher (9), daughter of Edward Aucher (No. 14) and Mabel Wroth Aucher, was born about 1561-1562 and was married about 1580 to Sir William Lovelace. She was buried December 3, 1627, in Canterbury Cathedral. They had issue:
  22. William Lovelace (10). See Lovelace family
  23. Richard Lovelace (10)
  24. Mabel Lovelace (10)
  25. James Lovelace (10)

## CORNWALLIS

1. Thomas Cornwallis (1), a merchant of London, married Jane, daughter of William Hansard, sheriff of London. Thomas Cornwallis died in 1384 and was buried in St. Margaret's in the Vintry. His son and heir was:
  2. John Cornwallis (2)

2. John Cornwallis (2), son of Thomas Cornwallis (No. 1) and Jane Hansard Cornwallis, married Phillippe, daughter of Robert Buckton and had a son:
3. Thomas Cornwallis (3)
3. Thomas Cornwallis (3), son of John Cornwallis (No. 2) and Phillippe Buckton Cornwallis, married Eliza, daughter of Sir John Stamford. They had eleven children of whom one, Affra Cornwallis, married Sir Anthony Aucher. See Aucher family

#### WROTH

1. Robert Wroth (1), attorney of the Duchy of Lancaster and member of Parliament, 1529-1535, married Jane, daughter of Thomas Hawte. He had a son and heir:
2. Sir Thomas Wroth (2)
2. Sir Thomas Wroth (2), son of Robert Wroth (No. 1) and Jane Hawte Wroth, married Maud, daughter of Thomas Durant. They had a daughter:
3. Mabel Wroth (3)
3. Mabel Wroth (3), daughter of Sir Thomas Wroth (No. 2) and Maud Durant Wroth, married Edward Aucher. See Aucher family.

#### OVERTON

The immigrant ancestor of this family was William Overton who according to the Overton Bible records, was born in England December 3, 1628 or 1638. These records were kept in a copy Flavius Jusephus' *History of the Jews* from which copies were made prior to the loss of this book by the burning of a Winston home. These records are the authority for the marriage and birth dates of his family.

William Overton settled in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County. On April 23, 1661, a patent was issued to William Overton and Eben Jones for 4,600 acres of land lying in New Kent County on the south side of the Pamunkey River on Falling Creek. This grant was for the transportation of ninety-two persons into the colony and including William and Elizabeth Overton. On October 29, 1690, a patent was issued to William Overton and John Lyddall for 837 acres of land in St. Peter's Parish,



New Kent County, above the main fork of the Pamunkey River and next above a dividend of land granted Jonathan Norwood and Ambrose Clare, late in the tenure of Samuel Ousteen. In 1704 St. Peter's Parish was divided and the upper or western part became St. Paul's Parish and in 1721 became Hanover County into which the Overton lands fell.

1. William Overton married Elizabeth Waters November 24, 1670, and both of them were living in September, 1697, when Ann Waters, mother of Elizabeth, made her will. They had issue:
2. Elizabeth Overton (2), born June 28, 1673, and married Robert Anderson
3. William Overton (2), born August 14, 1675
4. Temperance Overton (2), born March 2, 1679, and married William Harris
5. Samuel Overton (2), born August 14, 1685
6. James Overton (2), born August 14, 1688, and married Elizabeth Garland
7. Barbara Overton (2), born Feb. 5, 1690; died Oct. 30, 1766; married John Winston.

#### BICKERTON

One of the earliest references to the Bickerton family of Virginia is found in the will of John Westrope of London, merchant, this will was made September 24, 1655, and was recorded June 12, 1658, and contains the following clause:

"And all the rest of my estate in Virginia amongst my sisters, Anne Beckford, wife of Edmund Beckford; Frances Henshawe, wife of Edward Henshawe, gent; Bridgett Bickerton, wife of Richard Bickerton; Dorothy Gibson, wife of Nicholas Gibson; and Judith Thomas, wife of William Thomas."

Maj. John Westrope had patented land in Charles City County. Due to the partial destruction of the records of Charles City and Hanover County, it cannot be determined whether or not Bridgett and Richard Bickerton were connected with Maj. John Bickerton of the latter county.

Major John Bickerton's name appeared in 1732 in *Caroline County Order Book*, 1732-1740, page 5. He was appointed justice of the peace for Hanover County in 1740, *Journal of the House of*

*Burgesses*, 1742-1749. He was recorded as a vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover County, in the vestry book of that parish on pages 109, 123, 139, and 257 with the title of captain to 1747 and with the title of major after that date. He patented 3,500 acres of land in Hanover on June 10, 1740, according to *Land Book* 19, page 663, 200 acres in Goochland County September 22, 1766, *Land Book* 26, page 1, 1022.

1. Major John Bickerton (1) married Mary Todd, daughter of Philip and Ann Day Todd, and had the following children:
2. John Todd Bickerton (2) who married Martha . . . . . His land was advertised in the *Virginia Gazette* August 9, 1776, and Mrs. Martha Irwin claimed a dower right. His will was dated 1770 in Bedford County.
3. Philip Bickerton (2) of Hanover County who patented land in Bedford County
4. Alice Bickerton (2) who married John Winston June 4, 1752

#### JOHNSTON OF LOUISA

Thomas Johnston was high sheriff of Louisa County, Virginia. In 1775 he was a member of the committee of safety for that county. His will was made February 24, 1801, and was recorded October 10, 1803. In this will he mentioned his wife, Elizabeth, and his sons, David and Thomas. His wife, Elizabeth, made her will July 6, 1812, which was recorded September 14, 1812. In this will she mentioned her children Mary Winston, David, Ann Merewether Barret, Thomas, Lucy, Quarles, Rebecca Winston, Sarah Overton, son-in-law John Poindexter, and grand children Lucy and Betty Poindexter. The dates of births of these children were obtained from Vol. XVI of the *William and Mary Quarterly*.

1. Thomas Johnston (1) married Elizabeth Merewether, daughter of Major Thomas Merewether and Elizabeth Thornton, his wife. Elizabeth Merewether was born March 3, 1744. They had issue:
2. Elizabeth Thornton Johnston (2) who married John Poindexter of Louisa County December 26, 1781
3. Nicholas Johnston (2) who married Mary Marks of Georgia, first, and married Miss Gilmer of Alabama, second

4. Francis Johnston (2) who married Miss Mitchell
5. David Johnston (2) who married Mary Tinsley
6. Mary Johnston (2) who married Joseph Winston
7. Sarah Johnston (2) who married William Overton
8. Thomas Johnston (2), born Nov. 14, 1783, who married, first Harriet Washington and married, second, Martha Winston
9. Ann Merewether Johnston (2), born Feb. 9, 1776, who married Charles Barret
2. Elizabeth Thornton Johnston (2), daughter of Thomas Johnston (No. 1) and Ann Merewether Johnston, married John Poindexter of Louisa County, Virginia, December 26, 1781, and had issue:
  10. Tmomas Poindexter (3), born Nov. 14, 1783
  11. Nicholas Poindexter (3), born Sept. 18, 1786
  12. Lucy Poindexter (3), born Feb. 2, 1789
  13. Betty Poindexter (3)
9. Ann Merewether Johnston (2), daughter of Thomas Johnston (No. 1) and Ann Merewether Johnston, was born February 9, 1776. She married Captain Charles Barret and died in June, 1866. See Barret No. 16 for their issue.



## INDEX

- |                                  |               |                                   |               |
|----------------------------------|---------------|-----------------------------------|---------------|
| Adams, Ebenezer .....            | 51            | Dr. John .....                    | 99, 114       |
| Everett M. ....                  | 39            | Lavinia Hobson .....              | 127           |
| Malcolm Graeme .....             | 39            | Light .....                       | 121           |
| Dr. Malcolm G. ....              | 39            | Lillian .....                     | 122, 127      |
| Mrs. Solon .....                 | 25            | Luther Scott .....                | 37, 45        |
| Solon Marshall .....             | 39            | Margaret .....                    | 99            |
| Adkins, Nathaniel .....          | 66            | Maria M. ....                     | 100           |
| Aerey, David .....               | 167           | Martha .....                      | 107, 114, 121 |
| Alcutt, Burton Harrison .....    | 32            | Martha Barret .....               | 112, 113, 114 |
| Charles Barret .....             | 32, 34        | Martha Todd, 113, 121, 122, 127   |               |
| David .....                      | 32            | Mary .....                        | 105           |
| David D. ....                    | 26            | Mary Barret .....                 | 114, 122      |
| Herbert B. ....                  | 32            | Matilda .....                     | 107           |
| William Lee .....                | 32            | Millie Baker .....                | 114, 123      |
| Aldridge, Mrs. ....              | 59            | Pauline .....                     | 127           |
| Alexander, Dr. C. T. ....        | 102           | Rev. Richard .....                | 99            |
| Allen, Alexander .....           | 114           | Richstreet .....                  | 114           |
| Annie .....                      | 45, 122, 127  | Robert .....                      | 106           |
| Charles .....                    | 113, 127      | Sarah Elizabeth .....             | 113, 121, 127 |
| Christie .....                   | 45            | Shelby .....                      | 121           |
| Clyde .....                      | 121, 127      | Walter Wilcox .....               | 114, 127      |
| David ...104, 105, 106, 112, 114 |               | Willa Webster .....               | 114           |
| Dorothy .....                    | 99            | Wm. Barret .... 107, 112, 121,    |               |
| Edith .....                      | 122, 127      | 122, 123                          |               |
| Edward P. ....                   | 114, 122      | Wm. Sanford .....                 | 114           |
| Eliza .....                      | 135           | Wm. Wilcox .....                  | 113           |
| Eliza James .....                | 101           | Anderson, Ann .....               | 130           |
| Elizabeth .....                  | 105, 107, 114 | Blanche .....                     | 146           |
| Ella .....                       | 114, 122      | David .....                       | 72, 73        |
| Ellen .....                      | 114, 124      | Edmond .....                      | 155           |
| Ellen M. ....                    | 99            | Edmund .....                      | 173           |
| Fannie Baker .....               | 114, 123      | Eliza B. ....                     | 100           |
| Fannie M. ....                   | 107           | Elizabeth ....72, 73, 76, 79, 156 |               |
| Fanny Pope .....                 | 121           | George .....                      | 130           |
| Gillie Miller .....              | 113           | Judith .....                      | 131           |
| Gwynne .....                     | 121, 122, 127 | Matthew .....                     | 73, 131       |
| Harriet Brown .....              | 113, 122      | Nathaniel .....                   | 73            |
| Harriet L. ....                  | 107, 114, 121 | Pauncey .....                     | 131           |
| Hewlit .....                     | 121           | Richard .....                     | 73            |
| Howe .....                       | 114           | Robert .....                      | 130, 179      |
| Hulda Wilcox ... 113, 121, 122   |               | Col. Robert .....                 | 131           |
| James .....                      | 105, 106      | Samuel .....                      | 73, 131       |
| Gen. James .....                 | 99, 100, 101  | Sarah .....                       | 73            |
| James David .....                | 107, 124      | Thomas .....                      | 73            |
| Gen. James David .....           | 114           | William .....                     | 73            |
| James Joseph .....               | 107           | Anthony, Micajah .....            | 74            |
| Jane Amanda ...113, 121, 122     |               | Appony, Baroness Adele .....      | 40            |
| Jane Helm .....                  | 113, 121      | Arnold, John .....                | 111           |
| John .....                       | 105, 114      | Dr. Nimrod .....                  | 111           |

- Astor, William Waldorf .....136  
 Aucher, Sir Anthony, 176, 177, 178  
   Edward ..... 175, 177, 178  
   Edwin .....177  
   Elizabeth .....175, 177  
   Henry .....176  
   James .....176  
   John .....176  
   Marcus .....176  
   Margaret .....177  
   Nicholas .....176  
   Susanna .....176, 177  
   Thomas .....177  
   William .....176, 177  
 Autrey, Elizabeth ..... 74  
   Jacob ..... 74  
 Ayre, Clayton E. .... 68  
   Mattie C. .... 68  
   Nannie Josephine ..... 68  
 Ayres, John .....160  
 Bake, Caroline .....143  
 Baker, Millie .....113  
 Balch, Annie .....127  
   Ruth .....127  
   Shelby .....127  
 Ball, Mary .....158  
 Barazill, Nathan ..... 79  
 Barkley, Kate .....148  
 Barne, Anne .....175  
   Sir William .....175  
 Barret, Abraham Hite ....118, 124  
   Albert .....112  
   Alexander .....19, 20, 21, 35  
   Alexander B. ....30, 35  
   Alexander Galt..... 120, 125,  
     126, 128  
   Alexander Maury..... 25, 32, 33  
   Alexandra .....102  
   Alice ..... 85  
   Aline Davis .....118  
   Amy .....116  
   Anderson.... 73, 76, 79, 80, 84  
   Ann.... 6, 12, 18, 21, 24, 53, 54,  
     130, 131  
   Ann Eliza ..... 80  
   Ann Johnson .....25, 30, 31, 32  
   Ann Keene .....41, 42  
   Ann Lee .....104, 107  
   Ann M. ....25  
   Ann Merewether ....31, 36, 180  
   Ann Morris ..... 39  
   Anna Woodson .....120  
   Anne .....51, 99, 100, 104, 114  
   Mrs. Anne Keene .....18, 36  
   Anne Ludwell ..... 1  
   Anthony .....112  
   Arthur .....102  
   Augustus Melville.....104, 111  
 Barret, Barbara .....11, 55, 56, 96  
   Barbara Winston, 56, 60, 62, 64  
   Benjamin .....26, 80  
   Benjamin Dawson ..... 78  
   Benjamin Temple 28, 29, 34, 46  
   Belle ..... 83  
   Bettie Johnson .....38  
   Betty ..... 25  
   Blanche ..... 87  
   Blanche Fullerstone ....126, 129  
   Brodie ..... 29  
 Barret, Candace Lamenda, 31, 37  
   Caroline .....30  
   Charles ....1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9,  
     10, 11, 12, 15, 17, 18, 19,  
     20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 28, 29,  
     31, 33, 34, 37, 49, 56, 70,  
     98, 181  
   Capt. Charles ....21, 24, 25, 30,  
     181  
   Col. Charles ....9, 16, 17, 18,  
     19, 20, 21, 23, 24, 26, 55,  
     126  
   Charles Brockenbrough ..... 25  
   Charles Dudley .....33, 39  
   Charles Fielding .....40, 46  
   Charles L. .... 24  
 Barret, Chiswell ..... 11, 12  
 Barret, Chiswell...11, 12, 18, 23,  
   24  
   Claudia Norton ..... 29  
   Clara Louise ..... 66  
   Cornelia .....32, 34  
 Barret, Dabney Herndon ..... 29  
   Daisy Astor ..... 32  
   Daniel T. ....107  
   David .....58, 59, 116  
   David Bullock .....58, 60, 62  
   Diantha J. .... 83  
   Diantha R. .... 85  
   Dorothea ..... 53  
   Dorothea Winston 99, 100, 101  
 Barret, Edmonia ..... 34  
   Edna ..... 87  
   Edna Myra .....103  
   Edward .....129



- |                             |                     |                             |                            |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------------|
| Edward Y. ....              | 100                 | Helene Nestor .....         | 46                         |
| Eliza .....                 | 30                  | Henry .....                 | 69, 116                    |
| Eliza Allen .....           | 101                 | Henry Clay .....            | 62, 66, 69                 |
| Elizabeht....               | 11, 12, 18, 19, 20, | Henry Lewis .....           | 109                        |
| 21, 24, 25, 30, 51, 59, 60, |                     | Henry Park .....            | 126, 129                   |
| 62, 73, 79, 102, 103, 104,  |                     | Henry William .....         | 121, 126                   |
| 107, 112, 115, 153, 156     |                     | Henry Wood .....            | 109, 119, 125              |
| Elizabeth Clough..          | 21, 24, 25, 26      | Henry Woodson .....         | 112                        |
| Elizabeth Diggs .....       | 39                  | Herndon .....               | 34                         |
| Elizabeth Jane .....        | 100                 | Hite .....                  | 115                        |
| Elizabeth Johnson .....     | 31                  | Hugh Lewis .....            | 120                        |
| Elizabeth Kimbrough...      | 14, 30,             | Hunter .....                | 36                         |
| 35                          |                     |                             |                            |
| Elizabeth King .....        | 63                  | Barret, Irwin Thomas .....  | 118                        |
| Elizabeth L. ....           | 57                  | Barret, J. C. ....          | 87                         |
| Elizabeth Lewis .....       | 56, 95, 99          | James....                   | 1, 11, 12, 18, 22, 23,     |
| Elizabeth Lowry.....        | 104, 107,           | 24, 60, 62, 101, 103, 108   |                            |
| 108, 109, 111, 112          |                     | James Allen .....           | 100                        |
| Elizabeth M. ....           | 32                  | James Joseph .....          | 101                        |
| Elizabeth McGeehee .....    | 25                  | James M. ....               | 85                         |
| Elizabeth Merewether...     | 31, 37              | James Samuel....            | 109, 118, 124              |
| Elizabeth Nuckols .....     | 33, 34              | James T. ....               | 87                         |
| Elizabeht Strachan.....     | 12, 22              | James Winston ....          | 56, 58, 99,                |
| Elizabeth Winston .....     | 56, 57              | 100, 102                    |                            |
| Elizabeth Yancey .....      | 34                  | Jane .....                  | 73, 75                     |
| Ella Wilson .....           | 84, 85              | Jane Amanda .....           | 80                         |
| Ellen Bell .....            | 125, 128            | Jane Amelia .....           | 109                        |
| Ellen Douglas .....         | 104                 | Jane Blanche .....          | 38                         |
| Ellen Lewis .....           | 80                  | Jane Elizabeth .....        | 31                         |
| Emma Tyler .....            | 125                 | Jane Maria .....            | 100, 102                   |
| Erasmus .....               | 78, 80              | Jane Price .....            | 74, 80, 82                 |
| Estelle McGehee .....       | 38, 39              | Jane Short .....            | 126, 129                   |
| Everett .....               | 87                  | John....                    | 7, 11, 12, 15, 16, 18, 19, |
| Everil M. Kilbirnie .....   | 36, 42              | 21, 22, 23, 28, 30, 53, 60, |                            |
|                             |                     | 62, 99, 103, 104, 107, 112, |                            |
|                             |                     | 114, 115, 116, 120, 126,    |                            |
|                             |                     | 156                         |                            |
| Barret, Fanny .....         | 112                 | John Allen .....            | 102, 103                   |
| Frances .....               | 54, 104, 111, 126   | John Brodie .....           | 12, 22                     |
| Francis .....               | 52, 53, 104, 107,   | John Garret .....           | 107, 115                   |
| 108, 109, 111, 112          |                     | John Henry .....            | 30                         |
| Frederica .....             | 103                 | John Howe .....             | 100                        |
| Barret, Garland .....       | 87                  | John Johnson ....           | 120, 126, 129              |
| George .....                | 45, 103             | John P. ....                | 77, 79                     |
| George Alexander .....      | 32, 39              | John Price .....            | 79, 82                     |
| George P. ....              | 62                  | John R. ....                | 85                         |
| George Twyman .....         | 115                 | John Richard .....          | 101                        |
| George W. ....              | 58                  | John Russell .....          | 126                        |
| Goodloe .....               | 115                 | John S. ....                | 23                         |
| Gordon .....                | 85                  | Dr. John Strachan ...       | 22, 23, 29                 |
| Gwendolyn .....             | 46                  | John S. S. ....             | 100                        |
| Barret, Harriet .....       | 26, 32              | John Smith .....            | 32, 38                     |
| Harry .....                 | 66                  | John Stuart .....           | 38                         |
| Helen H. ....               | 45                  | John Syme .....             | 40, 46                     |
| Helen Jean .....            | 38                  | John T. ....                | 108                        |
| Helen N. ....               | 46                  |                             |                            |
| Helene Natalie .....        | 40, 46              |                             |                            |



John Thomas ..... 83  
 John William ..... 26, 32, 38, 39  
 John Winn ..... 63  
 John Winston ..... 56, 57, 118  
 John Yates .... 56, 58, 62, 63, 65,  
     66  
 Joseph Lewis ..... 82  
 Joshua ..... 112  
 Joshua A. .... 111  
 Julia ..... 82, 83  
 Julia Allen ..... 102, 103  
 Julia Frances ..... 112  
 Barret, Kate ..... 87  
     Kate E. .... 32  
     Kate Washington ..... 31, 38  
 Barret, L. M. .... 87  
     Launcelot ..... 66  
     Laura Louise ..... 101  
     Lawrence C. .... 83, 85, 87  
     Lee Alexander ..... 40, 46  
     Lee Earle ..... 32, 38  
     Lena ..... 103  
     Lily ..... 118  
     Lois ..... 87  
     Lewis.... 52, 55, 56, 57, 75, 76,  
         77, 78, 79, 81, 82, 118, 119,  
         124  
     Dr. Lewis.... 104, 108, 109, 110,  
         111, 116, 118, 119  
     Rev. Lewis.... 54, 70, 71, 72, 73,  
         74, 80, 84, 156  
     Lucie Middleton ..... 119  
     Lucille ..... 66  
     Lucy Ann Crawford ..... 35, 36  
     Lucy Crawford ..... 36, 42  
     Lucy Emily ..... 83  
     Lucy Mary ..... 25, 32, 39  
     Lucy Mason ..... 124  
     Lura ..... 112  
 Barrett, Marcella ..... 34, 39  
     Margaret Virginia.... 109, 118  
     Maria Allen ..... 100, 102  
     Maria Buckner ..... 102, 103  
     Maria Louise ..... 103  
     Marshall Yates ..... 64, 66  
     Martha ..... 60, 62, 84  
     Martha Winn ..... 65  
     Mary.... 1, 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11,  
         12, 13, 15, 18, 19, 21, 22,  
         23, 26, 28, 29, 30, 54, 56,  
         70, 77, 79, 80, 81, 88, 89,  
         90, 95, 112, 115, 130, 156  
     Mary Alice ..... 121, 126

Mary Ann ..... 28, 103  
 Mary Beckwith ..... 20  
 Mary Butler ..... 129  
 Mary C. .... 119, 124  
 Mary Chiswell ..... 18, 53, 131  
 Mary Elizabeth.... 31, 35, 101,  
     112  
 Mary Frances ..... 80  
 Mary Goodwin ..... 36, 37, 38  
 Mary Hite ..... 124  
 Mary Johnson ..... 126  
 Mary Julia ..... 120, 125  
 Mary Leigh.... 8, 17, 18, 21, 23,  
     24, 99, 100, 101  
 Mary Lewis ..... 29, 33, 34  
 Mary Maria ..... 109, 119  
 Mary Moore ..... 112  
 Mary Overton .... 56, 62, 63, 64,  
     66, 69  
 Mary Russell ..... 129  
 Mary Strachan ..... 23, 28, 30  
 Mary Toombs ..... 78, 82, 84  
 Mary William ..... 31, 37  
 Mary Washington ..... 107, 114  
 Mary Yates ..... 62, 63, 64  
 Mason Brown ..... 115  
 Mattie Winn ..... 63  
 Martha Todd.... 104, 105, 106  
 Marvin N. .... 87  
 Marvin P. .... 87  
 Matilda Winston ..... 35  
 Mattie ..... 103  
 Maud Penelope ..... 32, 38  
 Maurine F. .... 87  
 Mell ..... 85  
 Millicent Lee ..... 39  
 Milton Turner ..... 85  
 Milton Reeves .... 83, 85, 86, 87  
 Minnie ..... 103  
 Mollie ..... 103  
 Monroe ..... 42  
 Morriss ..... 40, 45  
     Dr. Morriss ..... 34, 39, 45, 46  
 Barret, Nancy ..... 60  
     Nancy Ann ..... 58, 62  
     Nancy Bullock ..... 62  
     Nancy Coleman ..... 62, 64  
     Nancy M. .... 25  
     Nancy Temple ..... 29, 34  
     Nancy W. .... 78, 80, 83, 84  
     Nelson ..... 60, 62  
     Nelson Americus ..... 31  
     Nelson Berkeley ..... 57, 58  
     Nora E. Gwendolyn ..... 36, 42

- Barret, Ollie Perrow ..... 69  
     Overton Winston .....101  
 Barret, Parmelia .....78, 80, 83  
     Patricia .....107, 115  
     Patsy .....25, 79  
     Patsy Leigh ..... 25  
     Patty ..... 26  
     Perlinah Chrisman ....112, 120  
     Peter Strachan ....8, 12, 13, 22,  
         23, 30, 35  
     Pierce Butler .....126  
     Polly ..... 78  
 Barret, R. L. .... 18  
     Raburn .....85  
     Rachel Garvin...110, 118, 119,  
         124  
     Reavis Ruby .....33, 39  
     Rebecca Sutton ..... 84  
     Rhoda E. .... 83  
     Richard .....103  
     Richard Aylett...2, 53, 98, 99,  
         102  
     Richard Ferrel ... 99, 100, 101,  
         102, 103  
     Richard Ivey ..... 79  
     Richard Sanford .....108  
     Robert ....5, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12,  
         18, 58, 60, 62, 66, 70, 71,  
         74, 79, 83, 89, 95, 104  
     Dr. Robert ....7, 54, 55, 56, 57,  
         60, 156  
     Rev. Robert ....6, 49, 50, 52, 53,  
         54, 71, 73, 90, 95, 98, 99,  
         104, 130, 154, 156, 159  
     Robert Bullock .....57, 60, 62  
     Robert Galbraith .....108, 116  
     Dr. Robert Leighton...8, 31, 36,  
         41, 87  
     Robert Leighton C. ....36, 41  
     Robert Leighton C., Jr. .... 42  
     Robert Lewis ....62, 63, 78, 80,  
         82, 83  
     Robert M. A. ....100  
     Robert McElroy .....100  
     Robert T. ....101  
     Robert Toombs ..... 85  
     Dr. Robin ..... 9  
     Rev. Robin ..... 55  
     Rodes .....116  
     Royal Jefferson .....26, 33, 39  
 Barret, Sadie Everil ..... 36  
     Sallie F. .... 12  
     Sallie Gibson ..... 86  
     Sally H. .... 79  
     Sally Kimbrough ..... 35  
     Sarah Catherine ..... 83  
     Sarah H. .... 80  
     Sarah Lawrence .....109  
     Sarah Morrison .....25, 32  
     Sarah Perteet .....86, 87  
     Sarah Winn .....63, 65, 66  
     Selenah Cecelia .....118, 124  
     Selana G. ....119  
     Selenah Virginia .....124  
     Sophia .....112  
 Barrett, Theodora .....124  
     Theodore L. ....118, 124  
     Thomas ....2, 11, 12, 18, 23, 24,  
         38, 74, 76, 104, 108, 116  
     Thomas Carr .....116  
     Thomas H. .... 58  
     Thomas J. .... 25  
     Thomas Johnson...25, 30, 31,  
         35, 36  
     Thomas Lowry ...108, 116, 117,  
         118, 124  
 Barret, Virginia ..... 35  
     Virginia Davis ..... 69  
     Virginia Hundley .....124  
     Virginia Reavis ..... 39  
     Virginia Royal .....33, 39  
     Virginia Wood...108, 116, 118,  
         124  
 Barret, W. E. ....76, 77  
     W. Francis .....115  
     Walter .....85, 86  
     Walter Lawrence ..... 87  
     William ....1, 2, 4, 11, 12, 18,  
         20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 30, 45,  
         52, 53, 58, 59, 60, 62, 103,  
         112, 114  
     Capt. William...1, 54, 72, 98,  
         99, 100, 101, 156  
     William C. .... 25  
     William Chiswell ...25, 31, 36,  
         37  
     William Crawford ..... 31  
     William Darricott .....99, 101  
     William E. .... 2  
     William Edward ....77, 84, 85  
     William Francis ...107, 114, 115  
     William G. ....107  
     William Garvin .....109  
     William Goodloe .....115  
     William James .....101  
     William Lee .....102, 103  
     William Nelson .....34, 40, 45



William Overton	56, 57, 60, 61 62, 63, 64, 138, 139	Beverley, Elizabeth	73
William Pendleton	32, 38	Col. Peter	73
William Pettus	38	Maj. Robert	73
William R.	104, 112, 120	Bickerton, Alice	57, 180
William Robertson	109	Bridgett	179
William T.	100	John	171
William Taylor	73, 77, 80, 84	Maj. John	172, 180
William Thomas	30	Philip	180
William Torrence	21	Richard	179
William Winston	64	Robert	178
Winston Lee	102	Binford, Ballad Williams	68
Barret	3	Eveline Archer	68
Barrett, Parsons	59	Nannie	68
Bathune, John	95	Blackledge, James	122, 127
Baylor, Col.	24	Blackwell, Capt. Thomas	121
Mollie	29	Blake, William	160
Dr. Robert	29	Blankenship, Emily	82
Beadles, Rev. J. M.	26	Bliss, Ellett Gilbert	148
Beatie, Constance	37	Ethel	148
Bee, Ralph	88	J. P.	148
Rebecca	88	Bloodworth, Hester	145
Beckford, Anne	179	John	145
Edmund	179	Vera	145
Bell, Ellen R.	125	Bloxton, Dr. Benjamin	34
Benson, J. S.	135	Boleyn, Isabella	176
Bernard, Agnes	164	Bone, Carrie	126
Elizabeth	166, 167	Boothe, Richard	168
Eustace	165	Bowles, Bernice	43
Francis	165	Boyd, Mrs. E. S.	31
Gilbert	164	Edwin Smith	44
Godfrey	164	Edwin Winston	44
Henry	164	Emma Clara	44
James	165	Lillian Bell	44
John	165	Lynn	33
Sir John	164, 165	Boyden, N. A.	135
Lucy	166, 167	Bridges, Isham	124
Mary	164	Brimhall, Muriel	147
Robert	164, 165	Brodie, Miss	22
Sir Robert	165, 166	Brooke, Mollie	2 9
Thomas	164, 165	Brooks, Reginald	136
William	164	Brown, Bettye Carlisle	128
Col. William	165, 166, 167 170	Mrs. C. Conner	119, 120
Berkeley, John	75	Rev. Charles Conner	125, 128
Mary	22	Conner Alexander	125
Nelson	28, 53	Elizabeth Lewis	118, 124
Nelson, Jr.	23	Ellen Spiller	134
Sir William	157	Eugenia	124, 128
Berry, Carrie	86	Mrs. Jennie L.	108, 110
		Jennie Taylor	128



John Milton .....	118	Lucy C. ....	81, 82
Mabel .....	116	Margaret F. ....	86
Margaret Barret, 124, 125, 128		Mary A. ....	81
Mary Barret .....	125, 128	Mary Barret .....	74, 81, 82, 84
Margaretta .....	115	Mary Irwin .....	86
Maud Cooper .....	128	Mary Tucker Irwin .....	86
Robert Gravin .....	125, 128	Merrell .....	85
Mrs. Robert L. ....	110, 111, 119	Merrell P. ....	74, 81, 82
Robert Lee .....	125, 128	Merrell Price .....	84, 86
Thomas S. ....	133	Nell Furlow .....	86
William .....	114	Polly .....	79
Dr. Wm. B. ....	118, 124	William A. ....	81, 82
William Eugene, 118, 124, 128		Calvert, Philip .....	169
William Randolph .....	125	Canton, William .....	127
Willie Taylor .....	128	Carnall, Moses .....	137
Brunson, Mary .....	145	Carr, John .....	53
Brydon, Dr. G. MacLaren .....	49	Mary .....	155
Buck, Frank .....	143	Virginia .....	87
Buckner, Elizabeth .....	99, 114	Carson, John James .....	91
Elizabeth Lewis .....	101, 102	John Stephen .....	91
Richard Aylett .....	101, 102	Martha R. ....	91
Buckton, Phillippe .....	178	Mary Jane .....	91
Bullock, David .....	60, 74, 76	Carrington, Col. Wm. C. ....	135
Elizabeth .....	32	Cary, Edith .....	136
Granville .....	25, 32	Carter, Mary .....	134
Nancy .....	58, 60	Casey, Gov. Zodac .....	102
Burnley, Ivy .....	37	Cates, Catherine .....	127
Burwell, Col. Lewis .....	166	Wilhoit R. ....	122, 127
Butler, Ellen E. ....	100	Catlett, Lawrence C. ....	78
Jane .....	158	Chance, Elizabeth .....	85
Nannie .....	126	Chandler, Lucy T. ....	14
Noble .....	119	Chapman, Herman B. ....	44
Cade, Jack .....	174	John M. ....	44
Caldwell, Joseph .....	90	Nathaniel G. ....	44
Callaway, Abbie .....	82	Russell G. ....	44
Edward .....	78	Wm. Phillip .....	44
Ella S. ....	81, 85	Chappelear, Benjamin Curtis	68
Flewellen V. ....	86	Benjamin Winn .....	65, 67
George W. ....	81, 82	George Warren ....	8, 65, 67, 69
Harriet N. ....	81, 82	Gladys .....	66, 68
Henry Irwin .....	85, 86	Gladys Georgina .....	69
Holt F. ....	86	Henry Clay .....	65
Isaac .....	82, 83	Lee Lyle .....	66, 68
Isaac, Jr. ....	80, 81, 84	Mamie Virginia .....	65, 67
Isaiah .....	81	Mattie Elizabeth .....	65, 68
Isaiah T. ....	85	Nancy .....	69
James .....	82, 85, 86	Nancy Barret .....	67
James H. ....	81, 82	Nancy Binford .....	69
James W. ....	86	Nannie Barret .....	68
Kate Furlow .....	86	Sadie Barret .....	66, 68
Lewis B. ....	79, 81, 82	Sallie Winn .....	67

William Winston .....	65	Millicent .....	142
Chenowith, Nancy Creel .....	128	Millicent Ellett .....	140, 142
Sue Bullitt .....	120	Mollie Kezia .....	141
Chevalier, Rev. Nicholas .....	134	Muriel Caroline .....	146
Childs, Mary .....	140	Richard Judson ...	141, 143, 147
Chiswell, Charles .....	4, 6, 70	Robert D. ....	146
David .....	75	Robert Gregory .....	146
Elizabeth R. ....	74	Ruth Millicent .....	146
Esther .....	4, 5, 70	Victoria .....	143
John .....	4, 17, 70, 74	William .....	139, 140
Mary .....	4, 6, 8, 130	William H. ....	143
Christian, Virginia .....	138	Wm. Hawes .....	141, 142
Christmas, Elizabeth J. ....	132	Wm. Waller .....	146
Church, Margaret .....	176	Coker, J. M. ....	83
Clare, Ambrose .....	179	Coleman, Benjamin .....	139, 140
Clark, Alice .....	46	Caroline .....	139
Nancy .....	102	Fannie King .....	139, 140
Clayton, Dr. Thomas .....	151	Kezia .....	139
Clough, Elizabeth .....	18	Mary .....	139
Mary .....	18	Millicent .....	139
Coats, Joseph, Jr. ....	29	Millicent Winn .....	139, 140
Mrs. Martha .....	29, 78	Nancy .....	139
Cobbs, Jane .....	156	Nancy .....	56, 60, 138
Judith .....	156	Sallie .....	139
Mary .....	152, 154, 155	Thomas .....	138, 139, 140
Robert .....	156	Colley, John .....	77, 78
Samuel .....	154, 155	Cone, William .....	95
Cofer, Lula .....	85	Connaway, Capt. James .....	169
Coghill, Anne .....	143	Connelly, Everett .....	34
Benjamin .....	140, 142	Constant, Adaline .....	114
Benjamin Anderson .....	146	Converse, F. B. ....	133
Benjamin Coleman ...	139, 140,	Cook, Leonard .....	87
141, 142, 143		Cooke, Flora .....	134
Carrie .....	142	John .....	170
Cooper .....	143	Col. Philip St. George .....	134
Elizabeth .....	146	Cooper, Maud .....	124
Elizabeth Tucker .....	146	Coppinhal, Jane .....	171, 172
Fannie King .....	141, 143	Cornwallis, Affra .....	177
Fannie Wheeler .....	147	John .....	177, 178
George E. ....	146	Thomas .....	177, 178
George Ellett .....	142	William .....	177
Hazel Irene .....	146	Corsedge, Robert .....	169
Howard McClain .....	146	Cosby, John .....	10, 17
James Tucker .....	142, 146	Crawford, Ann .....	31
John Waller .....	140, 142, 146	David .....	162
Kezia Coleman .....	140	Elizabeth .....	162
Louis Waller .....	146	Mrs. L. O. ....	83
Martha Ann .....	143	Robert .....	8
Mary .....	146	Rev. William .....	31
Mary Ellett .....	143	Crenshaw, Martha .....	138
May .....	143, 147		



- |                            |  |                            |                           |
|----------------------------|--|----------------------------|---------------------------|
| Crisman, Perlinah .....    | 112  | Rev. John Blair ....       | 2, 132, 135               |
| Cross, Maria .....         | 140, 141   | Joseph .....               | 132                       |
| Crutchfield, Annie N. .... | 86   | Judith .....               | 130, 131                  |
| Dorothea .....             | 90, 91, 97   | Katherine .....            | 131, 133                  |
| Elizabeth .....            | 90, 96, 97   | Lucy .....                 | 131, 133                  |
| Emily Adeline .....        | 97   | Lucy Hylton .....          | 134, 135                  |
| Ezra .....                 | 90, 92, 93, 95, 96   | Maria .....                | 131, 135                  |
| Fortunatus .....           | 88, 130  | Martha .....               | 134, 135                  |
| George .....               | 90, 91, 96, 97   | Mary .....                 | 5, 70, 130, 131, 134      |
| James Dabney .....         | 90, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96   | Mehitable Hylton .....     | 135                       |
| Jenny W. ....              | 92, 93, 95   | Mildred .....              | 155                       |
| John ....                  | 52, 54, 55, 74, 75, 77, 78, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 94, 95, 96, 97, 130, 156 | Nancy .....                | 131, 133                  |
| Joseph .....               | 78   | Nancy Wythe .....          | 135, 136                  |
| Louisa .....               | 97   | Nannie .....               | 134                       |
| Lucy .....                 | 90, 91, 96, 97   | Robert .....               | 131, 132                  |
| Martha A. ....             | 90, 92, 93, 95, 97   | Samuel .....               | 131, 132                  |
| Mary ....                  | 11, 89, 90, 91, 92, 97   | Sarah .....                | 130                       |
| Mary Barret .....          | 88, 96, 97   | Sarah Elizabeth .....      | 134, 135                  |
| Robert .....               | 90, 94, 96, 97   | Susan .....                | 135                       |
| Robert W. M. ....          | 97   | Susanna .....              | 130                       |
| Capt. Thomas .....         | 88   | Susannah .....             | 131                       |
| Cunningham, Ella .....     | 127  | Susanna Maria .....        | 135                       |
| Mary .....                 | 111  | William ....               | 5, 70, 130, 132, 133, 135 |
| Harriet Allen .....        | 127  | Col. William .....         | 6, 131                    |
| John .....                 | 127  | William A. ....            | 135                       |
| Cutler, Rev. I. A. ....    | 26   | William Hylton .....       | 134, 135                  |
| Dabney, Agatha .....       | 135  | Daly, Eugene .....         | 123                       |
| Alice .....                | 135  | George .....               | 123                       |
| Ann .....                  | 5, 6, 70, 131  | John .....                 | 123                       |
| Ann Barret .....           | 130, 131, 132  | Martha .....               | 123                       |
| Ann M. ....                | 135  | Mel .....                  | 123                       |
| Catherine .....            | 134  | Damianakas, Dorothy .....  | 42                        |
| Col. Charles .....         | 72, 131  | Daniel, David .....        | 33                        |
| Charles Edward .....       | 133  | William .....              | 33                        |
| Charles T. ....            | 135  | Daunderlyn, Margaret ..... | 165                       |
| Cornelius .....            | 130  | William .....              | 165                       |
| Chiswell .....             | 132, 133, 135, 136   | Davenport, Jesse .....     | 156                       |
| Elizabeth .....            | 89, 130, 131, 132, 133, 135  | Davis, Edward Ellett ..... | 141                       |
| Elizabeth L. ....          | 135  | Elizabeth Anabel .....     | 145                       |
| Elizabeth Price .....      | 134  | Fannie Coleman .....       | 141, 145                  |
| Frances B. ....            | 135  | Fannie Edna .....          | 145, 149                  |
| George ....                | 5, 89, 92, 130, 131, 132   | James .....                | 66                        |
| Capt. George .....         | 131, 133, 134  | John Dudley .....          | 66                        |
| Jane .....                 | 131  | Lucille .....              | 66                        |
| Jane Mereweather .....     | 132  | Mary Anderson .....        | 142                       |
| Capt. James .....          | 131  | Mary Brunson .....         | 149                       |
| John .....                 | 134, 135   | Mary Winn .....            | 145                       |
| Judge John .....           | 132, 134, 135  | Millicent Ellett .....     | 145                       |
|                            |  | Nathaniel .....            | 66                        |
|                            |  | Nathaniel Hardin .....     | 140, 141, 145             |
|                            |  | Neva Hattie .....          | 145                       |
|                            |  | Roberta L. ....            | 66                        |



Richard Thomas .....	145, 149	Mildred .....	147
Sarah Ellett .....	145	Milton Earl .....	146
Sarah Winn Ellett .....	139	Mollie Kezia .....	143
Dawson, Elizabeth Barret .....	69	Nelia M. ....	146
Henry .....	78	Theodora .....	142
Henry Alexander .....	69	Thora .....	146
Henry C. ....	83	Victor Leroy .....	143
Mary Carolyn .....	69	William .....	147
Martha M. ....	69	Dunnaway, Frances L. ....	105
Owen Barksdale .....	69	Eastland, John C. ....	127
Stephen Yates .....	69	John C., Jr. ....	127
Rev. Thomas .....	49	Edgar, Ruth .....	47
Day, Ann .....	171, 172	Edwards, James Park .....	129
Elizabeth .....	172	Jane Short .....	129
Isaac .....	171, 172	John Barret .....	129
De Witt, Thomas .....	133	Nancy Butler .....	129
Dickenson, Eugene .....	36	Ellett, Albert .....	144
Diggs, Elizabeth Rebecca .....	33	Albert Hamilton .....	142
John .....	176, 177	Alexander ....	141, 144, 148, 149
Dillon, Edmund Pendleton ....	47	Alice .....	148
Edward .....	47	Andrew Jackson .....	144, 148
Mary Unity .....	47	Clyde .....	144
Susan Strachan .....	47	Decima .....	144
William Polk .....	47	Edwin .....	140
Dudley, John .....	66	Edwin Hardin ....	141, 144, 147, 148
Durant, Maud .....	178	Edwin Marion .....	144
Thomas .....	178	Elizabeth Lane .....	149
Durette, Paul .....	138	Emmerson .....	143
Dourie, Alice .....	160	Emma Howorth .....	144
Dowse, Winifred .....	160, 161	Fannie .....	142, 145
Drake, Sir Francis .....	1	Fannie Coleman, 140, 141, 142	
Duke, Alpheus W. ....	142	Florence .....	64
Anna .....	143, 147	Frank Lewis .....	144
Benjamin .....	143, 147	Garnet .....	148
Blanche Mabel .....	143, 147	George Coleman .....	143
Catherine .....	45	Gladys .....	148
Cleo B. C. ....	143	Grace .....	148
Clyde .....	143, 146	Harry Lilburn .....	144, 147
Donald .....	147	Hartland .....	144
Edith Katherine .....	147	James Garnet .....	144
Edna .....	146	James McD. ....	147
Fannie Coghill .....	146, 147	Janie Gertrude .....	143
George Lewis .....	143, 146	Jessie .....	144, 148
Grace Coleman .....	143, 147	John ....	139, 140, 141, 142, 145, 146
Harold .....	147	Joseph A. ....	144
Helen .....	146	Lawrence H. ....	148
James .....	142	Laura Edna .....	144
Lester .....	147	Leroy .....	144
Lewis .....	143, 146, 147	Love Raines .....	144
Marian .....	146	Lula V. ....	144
Mary Elizabeth .....	142	Mabel .....	144, 148

Maria Cross .....	144	Farline, David .....	114, 123
Marion .....	148	Eliza .....	123
Mary .....	142, 145	Ella .....	114, 123
Mary Ann .....	140	Franklin .....	123
Mary Ashbrook .....	148	Dr. Henry .....	114, 123
Mary Coral .....	144	John .....	114
Mary Diantha .....	144, 148	Mark .....	123
Mary Howell .....	148	Martha Allen .....	123
Mary Snead .....	143, 144	Mary .....	123
Millicent .....	140	Susan .....	114
Millicent H. ....	142	Wayne .....	123
Morris Alexander .....	148		
Myron .....	144	Farrish, William .....	140
Nancy .....	140, 142	Ferrell, Ann .....	99
Richard .....	140, 141, 144	Ficklin, W. S. ....	136
Richard H. ....	148	Fine, Josie .....	87
Richard Howell .....	144, 148	Finley, Robert .....	167
Sarah Higgason .....	145, 146	Fisher, John .....	34
Sarah Virginia .....	142, 146	Fleming, John .....	64
Sarah Winn .....	140, 141	John Syme .....	34
Sophia Frances .....	141, 144	Flannagan, James .....	34
Susan .....	142	Flippo, Sallie W. ....	14, 41
Thomas ...	140, 141, 143, 144	Fontaine, Col. Edward .....	133
Thomas Ely .....	141, 143	Lucy .....	135, 136
Thomas Stockton .....	144	Foster, John H. ....	78
Virginia .....	144	Fox, John .....	49
Virginia Coleman .....	143	Meredith .....	21
Viola Catherine .....	147	Fuller, Capt. William .....	162
Viola Stockton .....	147, 148	Frances, Ester .....	87
Virginius Coleman .....	141	Francisco, Peter .....	38
Walter Chenault .....	144	Rosalie Pettus .....	38
William .....	141	Freeman, Elizabeth Barret ...	45
Wm. Henry .....	144, 148	Ethel .....	37
Wm. Howell .....	149	Hannah Kate .....	37
		Martin .....	37, 45
Elliott, Hally .....	102	Mary William .....	37
Ellis, Addie .....	67	Nannie .....	37, 45
David L. ....	67	Virginia .....	37
Col. John .....	64, 66, 67		
John P. ....	67	Frost, John .....	103
Mary Winston .....	67	Gardner, Washington .....	72
Matthew C. ....	67	Garland, Cora E. ....	86
Minnie Yates .....	67	Elizabeth .....	179
Richard W. ....	67	Garvin, Rachel .....	108, 109, 110
Samuel Patton .....	67	Gibson, Charles Dana .....	136
Wm. Edward .....	67	Dorothy .....	179
		John .....	86
Emmerson, Minnie .....	143	Nicholas .....	179
Enos, Pascoe P. ....	100	Sallie .....	85, 86
Esteridge, Rietta .....	86		
Fairman, Nora .....	121	Gilman, John Richard .....	142
Fairman, Richard .....	113, 121	Joseph .....	142
Fairman, Richard T. ....	121		
William .....	121		

Nannie Elizabeth .....	142	Greyer, Charles Peyton .....	68
Richard B. ....	140	Dr. Charles Peyton .....	68
Sallie Coleman .....	142	Joseph Warren .....	68
Thomas .....	142	Mamie C. ....	68
Willie Ann .....	142	Grinnell, Peter .....	82
Gooch, George William .....	17	Grubbs, Minnie .....	127
Goodloe, Maria Elizabeth .....	115	Grundy, Robert .....	167
William .....	115	Gwin, Edward .....	166, 167
Goodwin, Archibald .....	31	Lucy .....	161
Brooke .....	45	Hairston, Peter .....	135
Candace B. ....	45	Hall, Alice .....	172
Daniel .....	37	John .....	172
Hulda .....	37	Thomas .....	89
James .....	38, 45	Hansard, Jane .....	177
Mrs. James .....	31	William .....	177
James Buchannon .....	38	Hankins, Mark .....	39
Kate Barret .....	45	Maj. Wm. A. ....	39
Mary .....	31	Hanwell, Andrew .....	160
Mary E. ....	45	Harper, John E. ....	34
Mary Elizabeth .....	37	Harris, Catherine .....	41
Mary I. ....	26	Catherine S. ....	35
Mary J. ....	43	Frances .....	135
Mary Lee .....	38, 45	Frederick .....	35, 135
Robert .....	55	Juliana .....	35
Tullah .....	37, 45	Lloyd .....	104, 112, 114
Gorsuch, Anna .....	168	Mary Matilda .....	108
Anne .....	173	R. C. ....	141
Charles .....	173	Robert .....	11
Daniel .....	172, 173	Thomas .....	31
Elizabeth .....	173	William .....	179
Frances .....	173	Hawk, Elizabeth .....	35
Joanna .....	173	Hawkins, John .....	10
John .....	168	Sir John .....	1
Rev. John, D. D. ....	172	Hawte, Jane .....	178
Katherine .....	173	Thomas .....	178
Lovelace .....	173	Hazen, Edwin Stockton .....	148
Robert .....	173	William Lee .....	148
William .....	172, 173	Hazelwood, Alice .....	165
Graff, Mary .....	108	John .....	165
Graham, John .....	77	Heaton, Edward N. ....	145
Grafton, Philip .....	156	Fannie M. ....	145
Grant, Daniel .....	82, 94, 97	John Davis .....	145
Col. John T. ....	82	Nannie Laura .....	145
Thomas .....	82	Sara C. ....	145
Grantland, Saton .....	133	Sippie Virginia .....	145
Gravatt, Basil Earle .....	43	William Henry .....	145
Luther C. ....	43	Helm, Jane .....	113
Walter H. ....	43	Gov. John L. ....	113
W. H. ....	26	Hewitt, Amy M. ....	136
Winston D. ....	43	Henshawe, Edward .....	179
Graves, William .....	132		
Green, Anna .....	147		



Francis .....	179	Roberta .....	33
Henry, Rev. Patrick .....	50	Virginia .....	33
Heyburn, Alexander .....	125, 128	William .....	29, 33
Alexander, Jr. ....	128	Hundley, John .....	115
Florence .....	128	Mary .....	115
Henry Barret .....	125, 128	Richard .....	115
Henry Reuter .....	128	Virginia .....	115, 124
John Gilpin .....	125, 128	Hunter, Evelyn .....	122
Julia Barret .....	128	Hallie Barret .....	122
Margaret Lander .....	128	Jennie .....	122
Sarah Gilpin .....	128	Roberta .....	36
William .....	125, 128	Thomas .....	122
Higgason, Ann .....	166	Capt. William .....	122
Lucy .....	166, 167, 170	William Barret .....	122
Mary .....	140	Hutsen, Margaret Ellen .....	116
Sarah J. ....	142	Hutter, E. S. ....	136
Higginson, Capt. Robert .....	166	Hylton, Mehitable .....	133
Thomas .....	166	Isemonger, Ivy .....	142
Higginbotham, Sallie .....	67	Isham, Catherine .....	73
Hill, Alice .....	176	Henry .....	73
Thomas .....	176	Mary .....	73
Hillson, Avice .....	172	Irwin, Isaac T. ....	83
Robert .....	172	Mary Ann .....	85
Hobson, Gen. H. ....	121	Mrs. Martha .....	180
Lavinia .....	113, 121	Jackson, Thomas .....	132
Hite, Mary I. ....	118	Jelks, Jane .....	156
Hogan, Rex .....	127	Jane W. ....	96
Holladay, Elizabeth C. ....	16	Jenny W. ....	90
Sally K. ....	16	Jeffries, John Barret .....	68
Waller .....	16	Judith Coleman .....	68
Hollins, Davia .....	43	J. L. ....	68
Edward .....	43	Mary Carter .....	68
John .....	43	Sadie C. ....	68
Holt, Ann M. ....	42	Johnson, Ann M. ....	21, 24
Yuille .....	42	Bettie S. ....	38
Homire, Lucy .....	120	Elizabeth .....	31
Hood, Rowena J. ....	84	Leighton G. ....	43
Houghton, Joshua .....	94	Mary Moore .....	120, 126
William .....	94, 95, 97	Nick .....	59
Houston, Mary Elizabeth .....	48	Olive .....	39
Robert P. ....	48	Olive M. ....	43
Howe, Rev. John .....	112	Philip C. ....	100
Howell, Mary V. ....	144	Richard .....	9
Howorth, Caroline .....	144	Sadie M. ....	43
Hubbard, Benjamin .....	172	Thomas, Jr. ....	24, 132
Hudson, Christopher .....	73	William Thomas .....	43
Barret .....	33	Johnston, Ann Merewether .....	181
Hughson, Aubrey .....	34	Bessie Aiken .....	123
Elizabeth .....	33	Clinton Bruce .....	123
		David .....	180, 181
		Elizabeth .....	180
		Elizabeth Thornton .....	180, 181

Francis .....	181	Kent, Annie Rose .....	69
Genevieve .....	68	Mary E. ....	27
Harvey .....	123	Mary Winston .....	33
Gen. Joseph E. ....	40	King, Joseph .....	5
Mary .....	181	Kinsloving, James .....	61
Nicholas .....	180	Ketchum, Gertrude .....	124
Sarah .....	181	Knight, L. L. ....	72
Thomas .....	180, 181	Keegan, A. M. ....	90
Jones, Col. Alexander .....	103	James Ezra .....	91
Ann .....	42, 137	Jane .....	91
Charles .....	139	John Edward .....	91
Capt. David .....	168, 173	Laura .....	91
Edmonia .....	103	Mary .....	91
Eleanor .....	139	Sophia C. ....	91
Dr. Frank F. ....	86	Lambert, Jane .....	141
Henry .....	139, 140	Thomas .....	159
John .....	137, 139	Lamkin, Roy .....	87
Julia .....	42	Lane, Elizabeth .....	148
Lelia .....	103	Lange, Kathleen .....	86
Letitia .....	139	Loughlin, Ann .....	140
Mary Callaway .....	70	Ann F. ....	136
Merrell .....	103	Langhorne, Chiswell D. ....	136
Paul .....	140	Elizabeth .....	136
Silas .....	140	Elizabeth D. ....	136
T. Catesby .....	133	E. Keen .....	136
Thomas .....	139	Henry .....	136
Virginia .....	42	Henry S. ....	136
William S. ....	42	Irene .....	136
Jouett, Robert .....	74	John .....	136
David .....	76	John S. ....	135, 136
Kahn, Catherine .....	127	Lavinia .....	135
Hugo .....	122, 127	Lucy .....	136
Margaret .....	127	Nancy .....	136
Kean, Andrew .....	21	Nora .....	136
O. C. ....	35	Phyllis .....	136
Kaine, John L. ....	125	Thomas N. ....	136
Kebelthwaite, Thomas .....	160	William S. ....	136
Keiling, Cora .....	46	Lefevre, Lucy Davia .....	141
Keen, Nancy W. ....	136	Lea, Mary .....	64
Keith, Annie .....	65	Lee, Anna .....	51
Carrie .....	65	Dabney .....	66
Eliza .....	65	Gen. Henry .....	104
G. M. ....	65	J. P. ....	136
Henry C. ....	65	Leigh, Anna .....	51
Irene .....	65	Anne .....	71, 104
Matite L. ....	65	Mary .....	6, 8, 15, 17
Dr. Nathaniel C. ....	65	Maud .....	85
Raymond .....	65	Lewis, Ann .....	152, 159
Tilden .....	65	Anne .....	174
Kimbrough, Sally .....	30	Ann Overton .....	19
Sara .....	8		
Kemp, Richard .....	161		



Charles ....151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 158, 159	Francis .....175
Col. Charles .....155	John .....173, 174
Charles Warner .....155	James .....175, 177
Elizabeth ....50, 52, 53, 70, 71, 154, 155, 159	Mabel .....175, 177
Elizabeth Warner .....151, 158	Margaret .....174
Frances .....155	Mary .....175
Hortense .....121	Nicholas .....174
Howell .....154, 155	Richard .....173, 175, 177
Isabella .....151, 158	Robert .....173
James .....154	Thomas .....175
Jane .....71, 154, 155, 159	William .....173, 174, 177
Jane Meriwether .....153, 154, 155, 156	Sir William .....175, 177
John...151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 157, 158	Zachary .....49
Col John .....71, 151, 153	Loving, Rev. A. G. ....26
Maj. John .....153, 154	James Otis .....44
J. H. ....136	Jean Otis .....44
Margaret .....154	Ludwell, Anne .....1
Mary .....154, 155, 159	Gov. ....1
Mary Frances .....154	Philip .....166
Mildred ....151, 152, 154, 156, 159	Lyddall, John .....178
Meriwether .....154, 155	McCarthy, John .....37
Nicholas ....152, 153, 154, 158	McCrory, Hallie .....127
Nicholas M. ....154	McCrory, Joseph .....127
Reuben .....155	McDonald, Jane .....147
Richard .....155	McElroy, Elizabeth .....100, 101
Robert ....9, 50, 51, 151, 152, 153, 155, 174	McGehee, Estelle .....32
Col. Robert ....51, 151, 155, 156, 158, 162, 163	George .....28
Mrs. Robert .....77	Mack, Florence .....128
Sarah .....152, 153, 154, 159	McKenzie, Maria E. ....116
Thomas Waller .....154	McKindre, Robert W. ....94
William .....152, 153, 159	McLendon, Annie L. ....42
Col. William .....155	McLendon, Lawrie .....42
Lillyng, Elizabeth .....164	Mallory, Mary Ann .....23
Sir Philip .....164	Matone, M. E. ....86
Loftus, Gertrude .....143	Marchant, Mary E. ....88
Loughlin, Millicent .....140	Marks, Mary .....180
Sallie .....140	Marshall, John .....28, 124
Lowry, Col. Thomas .....104	Martha .....137, 138
Lovelace, Agnes .....174	Mary .....111
Anna .....168	Col. Thomas .....137
Anne .....175, 176	Martiau, Elizabeth .....161, 162
Anne Lewis .....175	Jane .....162
Catherine .....174	Nicholas .....161, 162
Dudley .....175	Sarah .....162
Elizabeth .....174, 175	Martin, Dora .....85
Elizabeth A. ....175	H. M. ....98
	Sally .....85
	Mason, Elizabeth .....170
	Minnie .....129



Mauntell, Margaret .....	164	Monroe, Jesse D. ....	67
Sir Walter .....	164	Moon, Mrs. Alice .....	7, 40
May, Alice .....	137	Elizabeth Barclay .....	47
Daniel .....	137	Dr. Schuyler B. ....	47
Mayfield, William .....	62	Moore, Augustine .....	171
William S. ....	56, 64	Helen M. ....	100
Meade, Richard .....	133	Morris, Ann .....	132
Menard, Edward .....	101	Ann Elizabeth .....	34
Meredith, Chester B. ....	37	Catherine .....	133
James T. ....	37	Charles .....	132
John Aubrey .....	37	Grace .....	148
Kate .....	41	John .....	132
Mary Maud .....	37	Richard .....	132
Owen Habner .....	37	Richard G. ....	34
Sallie A. ....	14, 40	Susanna .....	133
Samuella .....	37	Sylvanus .....	132
Thomas .....	41	William .....	132
Thomas G. ....	37	Morrison, Maj. John .....	25
Wm. Barret .....	37	Sarah .....	21
Meriwether, David .....	74, 162	Sarah Starke .....	25
Elizabeth .....	71, 162, 180	Motley, Percival .....	123
Elizabeth C. ....	155	Muscote, Cicily .....	165
Elizabeth T. ....	155	John .....	165
Jane ....	131, 132, 151, 152, 153, 155, 158, 162	Nelson, Emily .....	135
Lucy .....	155	Page .....	135
Nicholas ....	151, 155, 162, 163	James .....	137
Col. Nicholas .....	71, 153, 162	Gen. Thomas .....	104
Sarah .....	162	Nestorowitch, Alexis C. ....	40
Thomas .....	154, 162, 180	Helen .....	40
Maj. Thomas .....	152	Newton, W. D. ....	64
William ...	155, 162	Nibbs, Allen .....	122
Michie, George .....	39	Austin B. ....	121, 122
Mills, Charles Hardin .....	144	Lula .....	122
Mary .....	45	Nichols, Margaret .....	62
Myron .....	144	Ora .....	37
Minnis, Caroline Cooper .....	128	Nicholson, Annie .....	167
Edward .....	128	Norman, W. B. ....	85
Eugene .....	128	North, Robert .....	171
Minor, Ann Anderson .....	80	Norwood, Jonathan .....	179
Dabney .....	73	Norvell, Martha .....	135
Mrs. Dabney .....	80	Nuckols, Samuel .....	28
Kate .....	133	Neergard, R. W. ....	64
Lucy .....	66	O'Fallon, Col. John .....	101
Mitchell, James .....	108, 148	Ogilvie, Rev. James .....	22
James P. ....	148	Mary .....	22
Mary E. ....	148	Oldham, Capt. John ....	168, 173
Mary V. ....	148	Olson, Anna M. ....	87
Richard E. ....	148	Julius .....	87
Moist, Roger .....	127	Lawrence C. ....	87
Monfort, Richard .....	116		

Ousley, Almyra .....	115	Dr. Eugene .....	13, 14, 40, 46
Overby, Robert .....	34	Mrs. Eugene .....	11
Overton, Barbara .....	57, 179	Eugene B. ....	13, 46
Capt. ....	10, 17	Henry .....	30
Elizabeth .....	178, 179	Harry Leigh .....	13
James .....	179	John .....	13
John .....	89	John Barret ....	13, 14, 15, 16,
Mary .....	130		35, 40, 46
Samuel .....	179	John Henry .....	14, 40, 46
Temperance .....	179	James M. ....	14, 40
William .....	178, 179, 181	Joseph M. ....	14, 35
Pairo, Mildred .....	128	Juliana .....	13, 41, 47
Pannell, Elizabeth .....	134	Julia M. ....	13, 14, 41, 47
John .....	34	Lucie C. ....	13
Parish, Harvey .....	38, 45	Littleton F. ....	13, 41, 47
Harvey Goodwin .....	45	M. ....	13, 16
Raymond V. ....	45	Madison .....	14, 29
Patterson, Charles .....	99, 124	Dr. Madison ....	7, 8, 13, 15, 35
David Wm. ....	64		40, 41
Patton, John .....	56	Mary Unity ....	8, 9, 14, 23, 40
Dr. John P. ....	62, 64, 66	Mary W. ....	13
Minnie Yates .....	56, 60, 64	Matilda W. ....	30
Matthew James .....	64	Philip H. ....	13, 14, 35, 41, 47
Mary Barret .....	66, 67	Reid .....	47
Mary Elizabeth .....	65, 66	Sallie A. ....	16
Mary Winston .....	64	Sallie F. ....	47
Teresa Jane .....	64	Sallie M. ....	46
Payne, Carrie Lee .....	37	Sallie W. ....	13
Dorothy .....	1	Susan M. ....	13
Dr. John .....	155	Susan S. ....	41, 47
Peckham, Lora .....	174	Susan T. ....	46, 47
Pendleton, Alice O. ....	14, 41, 47	Thomas C. ....	14
A. R. ....	13	Wm. Barret ....	13, 14, 35, 41, 47
Bettie B. ....	13, 14, 40, 46	Warren E. ....	47
Bessie K. ....	13	William P. ....	41
Brodie .....	13	Wm. Winston .....	47
Brodie H. ....	13	Perrow, Mary C. ....	64
Catherine K. ....	14, 40, 46	Ollie C. ....	66
Charles K. ....	13, 14, 35	Perkins, B. ....	87
Constance .....	47	Robert .....	34
E. K. ....	13, 22	T. M. ....	131
Edmund .....	50	Pence, Adolphus .....	142
Edmund L. ....	13, 41	Perteet, John R. ....	85
Edmund Porter .....	41	Polly S. ....	85
Edmund S. ....	13, 14, 29, 35, 40,	Sarah E. ....	85
47		Pettus, Stephen .....	130
Dr. Edmund S. ....	41, 46	Peyton, Genevieve .....	136
Elizabeth .....	13	Elizabeth .....	73
Elizabeth Barret ....	7, 13, 40,	Maj. Robert .....	73
41, 55		Phillips, Capt. ....	19
Elizabeth K. ....	13, 15, 41	Pierce, Daniel .....	56, 64
Elizabeth M. ....	47	Pinder, Michael .....	159

Poindexter, Ann G. ....	156	George ....	123, 159, 160, 161, 162, 166
Betty .....	180, 181	Col. George .....	71, 157
James .....	156	Henry .....	160, 161
John .....	180, 181	Jonathan .....	155
Lucy .....	180, 181	Mary .....	160, 161
Nicholas .....	181	Margaret .....	160, 161
Thomas .....	181	Mildred .....	157, 160, 161
William J. ....	156	Robert .....	160, 161
Pollard, Bernard .....	133	Thomas .....	160, 161
Clara Bell .....	143	Reeves, Diantha .....	83
Edward .....	143	Reid, Charlotte .....	47
Ellen .....	133	Reuter, Martha .....	128
Fanny .....	133	Reynolds, Nancy .....	79
George W. ....	133	Sarah .....	79
Henry .....	133	Silas .....	78, 84
John .....	142	Richardson, Isham .....	75
Lacy .....	143	William .....	147
Lucilius .....	143	Ridgely, Charles .....	102
William .....	133	Edward Barret .....	102
Winnifred .....	143	Franklin Barret .....	98
Pope, Ann .....	158	Jane Barret .....	98
Porter, Mamie .....	46	Mary Barret .....	102
Powell, William .....	173	Nicholas .....	102
Price, Charlotte .....	76	Roan, Jesse .....	83
Eliza .....	133	Robinson, Ann .....	64
Elizabeth .....	131	Barbara .....	64
Jane .....	73, 76, 82, 156	Maj. Joseph .....	62, 64
Joel M. ....	135	Maria .....	146
John .....	73, 131	Mary .....	64
Mary Randolph .....	73	Nancy C. ....	64
Robert .....	64	William .....	64
Thomas .....	53, 74, 76	Rodes, Ann E. ....	116
Capt. Thomas .....	132	Clifton .....	116
Theodore H. ....	76	Rodmaker, Bertha L. ....	147
Priestly, Dr. James .....	112	Beulah .....	147
Pugh, Luther .....	37	Coleman W. ....	147
Quick, Maj. Austin T. ....	46	Ross, David .....	51, 71
Quarles, Lucy .....	180	Millicent .....	139
Raine, John Lawrence 125, 128		Rountree, Berergell .....	111
Robert Spencer .....	125	Runthewaite, George ....	167, 168
Ragland, John .....	66	Rutledge, William O. ....	79
Mary .....	66	Ryals, Frances G. ....	39
Randolph, Elizabeth .....	70	St. Leger, Mary .....	176
Mary .....	131, 155	Thomas .....	176
William .....	131	Sanders, E. W. ....	136
Read, Allen .....	123	Sanders, Peter .....	135
Reade, Andrew .....	159, 160	Sandys, Edwin .....	175
Anne .....	160, 161	Anne .....	175
Benjamin .....	161		
Elizabeth .....	71		
Francis .....	160, 161		



Saunders, Benjamin .....	35	Catherine Snelson .....	35
Bickerton W. ....	34	Charles .....	79
Brodie .....	34	Charles B. ....	25, 63
Charles .....	34	Claiborne P. ....	48
Elizabeth L. ....	34	Dorothy M. ....	46, 48
Evelyn .....	34	Edward S. ....	65, 67
Jessie .....	35	Edward W. ....	67
Kate .....	34	Elizabeth .....	146
Mattie .....	34	Elizabeth Lewis .....	63
Mollie .....	34	Fannie Davis .....	149
Nancy T. ....	29	Fanny .....	147
Nannie .....	34	Frank .....	25, 147
Willie .....	34	Frank E. ....	65
Sandridge, Candace .....	31	Frank O. ....	63
Ralph S. ....	21	Frederick J. ....	67
Sanford, Nancy .....	108	Inez Lucille .....	147
Saunston, Catherine .....	164	James E. ....	25, 26, 44
Scarbrooke, John .....	162	James Wicliffe .....	63, 64, 65, 67
Scarborough, Henry .....	126	John .....	158
John Barret .....	126	John Bellamy .....	46, 48
Mary E. ....	126	John D. ....	42
Scates, Walter V. ....	102	John Fleming .....	62
Scott, Day .....	171	Joseph M. ....	46, 47, 48
George .....	171, 172	Julian D. B. ....	44
William .....	80	Laura J. ....	67
Scrope, Margaret le .....	165	Laura Staples .....	67
John le .....	165	Lily E. ....	65
Seaton, George .....	171	Louise K. ....	46
Mary .....	124	Lucy .....	63
Shackelford, Elizabeth .....	133	Lucy M. ....	25
George .....	131	Mattie Barret .....	64, 67
Katherine .....	133	Martha H. ....	58
Lewis .....	133	Martha M. ....	67
Lucy .....	133	Mary .....	147
Mary .....	133	Dr. Millicent H. ....	145, 149
Morris .....	133	Patricia .....	42
Shaw, R. G. ....	136	Robert A. ....	84
Shepardson, Ann Barret .....	129	Robert Henry .....	145, 149
Douglas A. ....	129	Robert W. ....	63
John Barret .....	129	Robert Winn .....	145
Shouse, Louise .....	148	Roberta Winston .....	26
Siedell, Mrs. Mattie .....	34	Rowland W. ....	44
Simmons, Ann Leighton .....	42	Maj. Roy H. ....	44, 58, 62, 65, 67
Gwendolyn M. ....	42	Thomas C. ....	63
Maclin .....	42	Thomas P. ....	25, 32
Slaughter, John .....	156	Virgie .....	65
Smith, Addison Lewis .....	63	Virginia Pendleton .....	46, 47
Alexander M. ....	67	Snead, Charles M. ....	141
Benjamin Lewis .....	63	George Tillman .....	141
Catherine P. ....	47, 48	John Yates .....	141
		Martha J. ....	141
		Mary .....	140, 141
		Moses .....	138, 140, 141

Robert Winn .....	141	Jennie Garvin .....	119, 125
Sophia .....	141	Margaret Brown .....	119
Sotwell, William .....	159	Mary Barret .....	111, 119
Stamford, Eliza .....	178	Mary Hite .....	119, 125
Sir John .....	178	Abbie Roberta .....	119
Stevens, Alice .....	174	Willie Barret .....	119, 125
Stewkeley, Sir Thomas .....	159	Temple, Col. Ben .....	29
Spearman, Ann D. ....	77	L. ....	18
Elizabeth .....	83	Nancy .....	29
John .....	77, 78	Terrell, Ann .....	50
Spinner, J. F. ....	141	David .....	74
Martha .....	141	Jane .....	60
Stamford, Eliza .....	177	Joel .....	74, 75
Stanley, Glen Crowell .....	149	Richard .....	50
Elbert C. ....	149	William .....	74, 75
Elburn Davis .....	149	Thomas, George D. ....	112
Frances Marion .....	149	Judith .....	179
John Logan .....	149	William .....	179
Laura E. ....	65	Thomson, Ann .....	156
Leon .....	149	Judith .....	156
Stockton, Viola .....	144	Mary .....	156
Strachan, Mary .....	12, 15	Mildred .....	156
Dr. Peter .....	15, 22	Susannah .....	156
Stuart, Judge Alexander .....	134	Waddy .....	154
Ann Dabney .....	134	Thornton, Alice Laura .....	116
Archibald .....	134	Ann Barret .....	116
Bethenia P. ....	134	Ann Page .....	107
Columbia .....	135	Anthony .....	104, 107, 116
David P. ....	134	Arnold .....	108, 116
Elizabeth B. ....	135	Edward Max .....	116
Gen. J. E. B. ....	134	Elizabeth .....	152, 180
Mary B. ....	135	Fannie Lee .....	116
Mary P. ....	134	Frank .....	107
Nancy Dabney .....	134	Henry F. ....	107
Thomas J. ....	135	James Thomas .....	108
Victoria A. ....	135	John F. ....	108
Virginia .....	135	John Henry .....	116
William .....	134	Joseph Wm. ....	116
William A. ....	134	Mary Barclay .....	108
Sutton, Rebecca .....	80	Mary Estelle .....	116
Swartz, Gilfred A. ....	44	Max Tyffe .....	116
Sydnor, Bettie F. ....	86	Richard James .....	116
Taliaferro, George H. ....	43	Robert Arnold .....	116
Julia .....	36	Sarah Tyffe .....	116
Nathan C. ....	36	Wm. Presley .....	108
Dr. Nathan C. ....	35	Thum, Susie E. ....	67
Thomas N. ....	35	Tinney, Thomas .....	50
Thomas W. ....	25	Todd, Ann .....	170
Van .....	36	Ann Day .....	180
Taylor, Edmund .....	135	Anna Gorsuch .....	170
George R. ....	119, 125	Anne .....	169, 170
		Averella .....	169, 170



Christopher .... 167, 168, 169, 170	Waggener, Dr. E. A. ....124, 127
Elizabeth .....167, 171, 172	Elizabeth B. ....127
Elizabeth Bernard .....171	Hugh Brown .....124
Frances .....169, 170, 171	Hunter .....124
Geoffrey .....167, 168	Katherine .....124
Johanna .....169, 170	Lucy Barret .....124, 127
John .....167	Walker, Isabel .....136
Lucy .....171	Jane .....171
Margaret .....167, 168	Lucy .....136
Martha .....104	Maria .....136
Mary .....172, 180	Meriwether L. ....136
Mary Day .....171	Nancy .....136
Philip .....170, 171, 180	Capt. Thomas .....171, 172
Richard .....170	Thomas L. ....136
Thomas .....166, 167, 168, 170	Wall, Bernard .....122
Capt. Thomas ....167, 168 ,169, 170, 171, 173	Walton, Elizabeth ..... 45
William ..... 167, 168	John .....37, 45
Tolleson, James ..... 78	John Scott .....81, 85
Toombs, Anne ..... 77	Juliet ..... 45
Dawson G. .... 77	Mary .....154
Elizabeth ..... 77	Mary Ann .....81, 85
Gabriel .....77, 83	Nannie ..... 37
Jane .....156	Thomas ..... 37
Lawrence C. .... 80	Virginia Bryan ..... 48
Mary .....77, 79	Warfield, Benjamin D. ....119, 124
Robert .....77, 78, 80	Rachel .....137
Sally Dawson ..... 77	Warner, Col. Augustine ....71, 151, 157, 158, 161
Torkesy, Joanna .....166	Elizabeth .....71, 151, 158
Towles, Elizabeth Lewis .....135	George .....158
Trice, Benjamin F. .... 38	Isabelle .....157
Frank ..... 38	Mildred .....151, 158
Janie Frances ..... 38	Mary .....71, 157, 158
Newton Bane ..... 38	Robert .....158
Palma A. .... 38	Washington, Augustine .....158
Susan M. ....14, 40	Betty .....158
Wm. Chiswell ..... 38	Gen. George .....158
Tuck, Josias ..... 79	Harriet .....181
Tucker, Elizabeth .....142	John .....158
Turner, Luke ..... 79	Lawrence .....158
Twyman, Miss .....107	Mildred .....158
Tyffe, Edward P. ....108	Mildred W. ....158
Jane .....108, 116	Col. William .....102
Tyler, Emma .....120	Waters, Ann .....179
Van Landt, Minnie .....122	Elizabeth .....179
Vason, George Simon ..... 34	Watson, Cherry .....129
Vaughan, Nicholas M. .... 61	Weaver, B. .... 37
Vick, Judge Wm. A. ....102	Emmett ..... 37
Vrooman, Mary West .....148	Weste, Robert .....159
	Westhorpe, John .....179
	Weston, Caroline M. .... 84



- |                              |                            |                        |                                    |
|------------------------------|----------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Wharton, Dr. Richard G. .... | 135                        | Charles M. ....        | 27, 36, 45                         |
| Dr. R. H. ....               | 135                        | Chiswell ....          | 19, 27, 28                         |
| Lucy ....                    | 135                        | Chiswell B. ....       | 33                                 |
| Wheeler, Fannie ....         | 143                        | Dorothea ....          | 99, 102, 156                       |
| John H. ....                 | 26, 33                     | Dorothy ....           | 45, 114                            |
| Whitby, William ....         | 173                        | E. G. ....             | 27                                 |
| White, Mary ....             | 174                        | Edna ....              | 45                                 |
| Maj. William ....            | 1                          | Edward G. ....         | 33                                 |
| Whithall, Symond ....        | 169                        | Elizabeth ....         | 19, 20, 28, 57, 132                |
| Whitten, George ....         | 146                        | Farriss ....           | 43                                 |
| Leland ....                  | 146                        | Hudson ....            | 45                                 |
| Lindsay ....                 | 146                        | James ....             | 57, 89, 99, 104                    |
| Mary ....                    | 146                        | James O. ....          | 27, 33                             |
| Whittington, Anne P. ....    | 48                         | John ....              | 57, 73, 179, 180                   |
| Betty K. ....                | 48                         | John H. ....           | 33                                 |
| E. C. ....                   | 48                         | John N. H. ....        | 27, 36, 45                         |
| Whythe, Julia T. ....        | 87                         | John T. ....           | 28                                 |
| Wilcox, Hulda ....           | 113                        | Joseph ....            | 19, 28, 57, 181                    |
| Williams, Frank ....         | 147                        | Lillian Bell ....      | 36, 44                             |
| Howard C. ....               | 147                        | Lucy Ann ....          | 27, 33                             |
| James Lewis ....             | 147                        | Lucy Mary ....         | 27, 36, 43                         |
| Margaret ....                | 147                        | Lucy Wheeler ....      | 33                                 |
| Robert ....                  | 147                        | Madison ....           | 27, 33                             |
| William ....                 | 155                        | Martha ....            | 19, 26, 57, 181                    |
| Willis, James D. ....        | 79                         | Mary ....              | 19, 180                            |
| Wilson, Ella Edward ....     | 84                         | Mary Barret ....       | 28, 33                             |
| Hewlit ....                  | 121                        | Mary E. ....           | 33                                 |
| Louise ....                  | 127                        | Mary Todd ....         | 57                                 |
| Samuel T. ....               | 113, 121, 127              | Mollie ....            | 57                                 |
| Silas Edward ....            | 84                         | Myrtle A. ....         | 26, 27, 36, 42                     |
| William S. ....              | 121                        | Nannie Wheeler ....    | 26, 36, 43                         |
| Windebank, Mildred ....      | 160                        | Nathaniel ....         | 39                                 |
| Sir Thomas ....              | 160                        | Nathaniel B. ....      | 44                                 |
| Wingfield, S. A. ....        | 135                        | Nathaniel W. ....      | 20, 26, 27, 33, 36, 42, 43, 44, 45 |
| Winn, John ....              | 63                         | Nathaniel W., Sr. .... | 27, 36                             |
| Mary Johnson ....            | 63                         | Norvell ....           | 47                                 |
| Millicent ....               | 138, 139                   | Overton ....           | 19, 20, 27, 28, 33                 |
| Octavia ....                 | 141                        | Rebecca ....           | 180                                |
| Sarah A. ....                | 56, 63                     | Roberta Natalie ....   | 26, 27, 36, 44                     |
| Winston, Alice ....          | 57                         | Rosa Latina ....       | 27, 36, 44                         |
| Alice Ann ....               | 57                         | Rosabelle H. ....      | 44                                 |
| Ann Barret ....              | 42, 43, 44, 45             | Sadie Barret ....      | 43                                 |
| Annie Lee ....               | 43                         | Taliaferro ....        | 43                                 |
| Anthony ....                 | 19, 20, 21, 26, 28, 33, 43 | Thomas C. ....         | 44                                 |
| Barbara ....                 | 56, 57, 132                | Thomas Peyton ....     | 27, 33, 36, 43                     |
| Bickerton ....               | 27, 33, 57                 | Col. William ....      | 130, 132                           |
| Caswell ....                 | 19, 28                     | William A. ....        | 27, 33                             |
| Charles B. ....              | 33                         | William C. B. ....     | 26, 27, 36, 43                     |
| Charles D. ....              | 27                         | William Overton ....   | 57                                 |
|                              |                            | Wood, Crittenden ....  | 115                                |
|                              |                            | Elizabeth ....         | 115                                |
|                              |                            | Elizabeth F. ....      | 118                                |

Ellen Barret .....	129	Yates, A. ....	137
George .....	115	Abner .....	138, 140
Henry .....	115	Ann Caroline .....	138, 140
Inez O. ....	38	G. ....	137, 138
Mary Lee .....	129	George .....	137, 140
Mary W. ....	107, 112, 115, 116	Henry .....	138
Thomas .....	115	J. ....	137
Thomas J. ....	128	John .....	56, 60, 138, 143
Virginia .....	107, 108, 112, 116	John Marshall .....	138, 140
William .....	107	L. ....	137, 138
Woodson, Mary .....	22	M. ....	137, 138
Woolhouse, Ambrose .....	165	Marshall .....	137
Mary .....	165	Martha Marshall .....	138, 141
Worthington, C. P. ....	128	Martha .....	137, 138, 140
Wright, Daisy .....	45	Mary .....	60, 61, 138, 139
L. T. ....	43	Michael .....	137, 138
Leslie T. ....	26	Micael Warfield .....	138
Louise .....	45	Millicent .....	138, 139
Lula T. ....	27	Nannie Coleman .....	138, 141
Wroth, Mabel .....	177, 178	Yates P. ....	137, 138
Robert .....	178	Reuben Coleman .....	138, 139
Thomas .....	177	Richard .....	137
Thomas .....	177	Robert .....	30
Sir Thomas .....	178	Thomas Coleman .....	138, 140
Wythe, Nancy .....	134	William .....	137, 138, 140
		Young, Mr. ....	115

























